

Table of Contents

INTRODUCTION.....	p.4
CHAPTER 1 LUKE.....	p.6
CHAPTER 2 LUKE.....	p.13
CHAPTER 3 MATTHEW.....	p.17
CHAPTER 4 MATTHEW.....	p.20
CHAPTER 5 MATTHEW.....	p.24
CHAPTER 6 MATTHEW.....	p.37
CHAPTER 7 MATTHEW.....	p.45
CHAPTER 8 MATTHEW.....	p.50
CHAPTER 9 MATTHEW.....	p.56
CHAPTER 10 MATTHEW.....	p.60
CHAPTER 11 MATTHEW.....	p.64
CHAPTER 12 MATTHEW	p.70.
CHAPTER 13 MATTHEW.....	p.78
CHAPTER 14 MATTHEW	p.88
CHAPTER 15 MATTHEW.....	p.94
CHAPTER 16 MATTHEW.....	p.99
CHAPTER 17 MATTHEW	p.110
CHAPTER 18 MATTHEW	p.116
CHAPTER 19 MATTHEW.....	p.122
CHAPTER 20 MATTHEW.....	P.128
LUKE’S CHAPTER.....	P.134
CHAPTER 21 MATTHEW.....	P.157

CHAPTER 22 MATTHEW.....	P.161
CHAPTER 23 MATTHEW.....	P.169
CHAPTER 24 MATTHEW.....	P.177
CHAPTER 25 MATTHEW.....	P.188
CHAPTER 26 MATTHEW.....	P.197
CHAPTER 27 MATTHEW.....	P.207
CHAPTER 28 MATTHEW.....	P.215
CHAPTER 29 IF A MESSENGER WAS SENT TODAY.....	P.220
CONCLUSION.....	p.227

INTRODUCTION – THE GOSPEL FOR MUSLIMS

I set off just less than a year ago to write this Book, urged by God and His angels and with His Spirit's Guidance, to bring the Gospel of Jesus to the Muslims and have since wrote another two as well as this. As I start typing today, I ask, why write this Book? when one can get the Gospel elsewhere if you really want it. However, Muslims may fear man's crooked hand's influence in what they may seek as Truth. All I am doing is bringing you the core message and its similarities to the Teaching of the Qur'an, so as you will see there is absolutely nothing to fear in the Gospel and that you will have more than likely read something very similar in the Qur'an already. This is a follow on Book to the "Qur'an for Christians" with the same ideas practiced. It is all there already – just to see it! Just to hear it! Just to understand God.

Imagine a world like this: A man and woman live together – they both have careers and are quite too busy for children, even to get married – for that would be hassle and even more money.

The woman's birthday approaches and the man thinks, "She has everything, so I will just give her 50 euro (A meagre gesture)." The wife receives the gift and thinks, "I'll show him, I will give him back this very same 50 euro for his birthday" and she does and guess what? The man does the very same thing the following year and the same thing happens all over again and then, one day, life is over.

God is not like this and wants thoughtful, kind children for His Kingdom. However, to actually think kind thoughts, we must ask for God's Guidance for a Godless world is a selfish and evil one. Just think God has two huge baskets of thoughts, good thoughts in one hand and bad thoughts in the other. When we ask God for His Guidance, He Gives a steady flow of good thoughts and good deeds either directly to you or He may allow the Spirit or angels to take these good thoughts and present them to us. Yes, God does test us but all we have to do is keep on calling Him and asking Him for His continued Help and Guidance and He will show you a way through everything put before you Amen.

When we neglect God, even this thought is a bad one and we start to pick bad thoughts from God's basket of bad ones, often aided by the devil etc, whom God may permit to sometimes present temptation before us, even good people for testing. However, if we are in the habit of presenting back to God our thoughts and are constantly asking Him for His Guidance and even more, have a constant relationship with God like a child and his or her Father, then God will show you, "This is bad, so, don't do it" and He may even show you the conditional consequences of its action had you chose to do it. Remember, Hosea 6 v 6 and Micah 6 v 8, two Biblical prophets, "God wants our constant love and kindness."

Note, as I talk of God, I mean God the Father only, our universal Creator, yes, The Most-High Allah. I term Jesus "the Messiah" and God can add to this as He wishes at the Great Judgement. I have just finished yesterday writing "The Qur'an for Christians" Guided by God of course, and before I had started it, God had commissioned me to write these two Books to show that there is not that much difference at all between both.

I will start with Luke's Gospel as it is more thorough in its early descriptions, but for the most part, I will use Matthew's for its Teaching of Jesus' Word's from God on how we should act and behave before Him, the Almighty Creator of all and I can say this with confidence as God Himself clearly states this fact in Isaiah 44 v 24 "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things" and Jesus clearly says that "The Scriptures are true forever" in John 10 v 35. I will add a little of Mark's and some more of Luke's where they are not found in Matthew's and I will explain some of John's at the end, so in effect it is one combined Gospel with the emphasis put on what God Himself wants and not so much in historical facts.

In each place I include notes I add in brackets (Note:) to explain and to show the Quranic similarity or indeed Biblical.

For clarity's sake I will add one inverted comma at the beginning and end of the Biblical text as in some versions inverted commas at the end of paragraphs etc may lead to confusion. So, I will use normal double inverted commas where a person is speaking directly in the text.

CHAPTER 1 LUKE

The lineage of Jesus is left out as God will explain all this at the Judgement.

So, let us begin with Luke 1 v 5-25, The birth of John the Baptist is announced.

‘5. During the time when Herod was king of Judaea there was a priest named Zechariah, who belonged to the priestly order of Abijah. His wife’s name was Elisabeth; she also belonged to a priestly family. 6. they both lived good lives in God’s Sight and obeyed fully all God’s Law’s and Commands. 7. They had no children because Elisabeth could not have any and she and Zechariah were both very old. 8. One day Zechariah was doing work as a priest in the Temple, taking his turn in the daily service. 9. According to the custom followed by the priests, he was chosen by lot to burn incense on the altar. So he went into the Temple of the Lord, 10. while the crowd of people outside prayed during the hour when the incense was burnt. 11. An angel of the Lord appeared to him, standing on the right of the altar where the incense was burnt. 12. When Zechariah saw him, he was alarmed and felt afraid. 13. But the angel said to him, “Don’t be afraid, Zechariah! God has heard your prayer and your wife Elisabeth will bear you a son. You are to name him John (Note: see Qur’an 19:2-15, wherein verse 5 tells of Zechariah’s prayer). 14. How glad and happy you will be and how happy others will be when he is born! 15. He will be a great man in the Lord’s Sight. He must not drink any wine or strong drink. From his very birth he will be filled with the Holy Spirit, (Note: This is the Holy Spirit proper and not the angel Gabriel, who Gabriel is speaking about. If Gabriel was the Holy Spirit would he not have said, “I will be in him from birth”? This Holy Spirit that the angel Gabriel is speaking about has spoken through all the Biblical prophets (see 2 Peter 1 v 21 “For no prophetic message ever came just from the will of man, but men who were under the control of the Holy Spirit as they spoke the message that came from God). Even Jesus was filled with this Holy Spirit (see John 3 v 34 & Isaiah 42 v 1).) 16. And he will bring back together many of the people of Israel to the Lord their God (Note: see Malachi 4 v 5-6 & Matthew 17 v 10-13 where Jesus alludes to the return of Elijah as John or with John as a spirit guide and I say this, as would not the three disciples of Jesus, namely Peter, James and John have recognised

John the Baptist as Elijah at the transfiguration in Matthew 17 v 3-4, where they clearly recognised Moses and Elijah as persons in their own right? They would have surely recognised the face of John the Baptist would they not have known him? so, maybe Elijah was like an angel guiding John the Baptist or actually one with him in spirit and both in turn under the control of God's Helper the Holy Spirit, who in turn only ever says what God Commands Him to say (see John 16 v 13)). 17. He will go ahead of the Lord (Note referring to the fact that the Lord will be with and in Jesus (see John 8 v 16-18)), strong and mighty like the prophet Elijah. He will bring fathers and children together again; he will turn disobedient people back to the Way of thinking of the righteous; he will get the Lord's people ready for Him. (Note: When Gabriel talked of the coming of the Lord, it really is the coming of the Messiah Jesus with the Lord our God, who travelled with and in Jesus as a separate Person unseen and through him in the Light of the Holy Spirit. Those who say Jesus is God are wrong; for, firstly how will Jesus stand at the right-hand side of the Almighty at the Judgement as Jesus says himself in Matthew 26 v 64 and as is written in Psalm 110 v 1 if this were so? By God's Own choice did He choose Jesus as the Messiah (see John 10 v 36) and thus chose to purify him enough so as He could stand beside and in him unseen. It was God's Power that did the miracles and not Jesus himself alone. Once you understand this, it is so easy and the Qur'an can be read without too much offense to the average Christian – for Jesus says about God, "The One who is Greater than I" and "The One who alone is God" and "We Jews know whom we worship" (see John 14 v 28, 5 v 44, 4 v 22). Thus, by God's purification of Jesus God makes him worthy for Himself to enter him (or his spirit space). This is why Jesus once said, "Why call me good when the only one who is good is God? (Luke 18 v 18-19) and "You must be perfect just as your Father in Heaven is perfect" (Matthew 5 v 48).)

18. Zechariah said to the angel, "How shall I know if this is so? I am an old man and my wife is old also." 19. "I am Gabriel," the angel answered. I stand in the Presence of God, who sent me to speak to you and tell you this good news. (Note: The first Heaven that we can see God the Father in Person, when He chooses to reveal Himself, is called "The Heaven of Red Light in the Joy of the Presence of God" and is now the Fourth Heaven Amen.) 20. But you have not believed my message, which will come true at the right time. Because you have not believed, you will be unable to speak;

you will remain silent until the day my promise to you comes true.” (Note: The Qur’an says this was for three days (see Qur’an 19:10) – I leave historical details to God, for ours, all of ours, is to worship God alone and to do good deeds and not to spend our time arguing over things we can’t possibly know the truth to until God chooses to tell us, for if this were not so, why does the Qur’an tell us that God “will sort all our differences out” at the Judgement? (see Qur’an 3:55).) 21. In the meantime the people were waiting for Zechariah and wondering why he was spending such a long time in the Temple. 22. When he came out, he could not speak to them and so they knew he had seen a vision in the Temple. Unable to say a word, he made signs to them with his hands. 23. When his period of service in the Temple was over, Zechariah went back home. 24. Sometime later his wife Elisabeth became pregnant and did not leave the house for five months. 25. “Now at last the Lord has helped me,” she said, “He has taken away my public disgrace!”

The Birth of Jesus is announced: 26. In the sixth month of Elisabeth’s pregnancy, God sent the angel Gabriel to a town in Galilee named Nazareth. 27. He had a message for a girl promised in marriage to a man named Joseph, who was a descendant of king David. The girl’s name was Mary (Miriam). 28. The angel came to her and said “Peace be with you! The Lord is with you and has greatly Blessed you!” 29. Mary was deeply troubled by the angel’s message and she wondered what his words meant. 30. The angel said to her, “Don’t be afraid, Mary; God has been Gracious to you. 31. You will become pregnant and give birth to a son, and you will name him Jesus. 32. He will be great and will be called the son of the Most High God, (Note: see Psalm 2 v 7 & 89 v 26-28). The Lord God will make him a king like his ancestor David was 33. and he will be the king of the descendants of Jacob forever; his kingdom will never end!” (Note: see Daniel 7 v 13-14 & Isaiah 9 v 7 & 11 v 1-5.) 34. Mary said to the angel, “I am a virgin. How can this be?” (Note: see Isaiah 7 v 14). 35. The angel answered, “The Holy Spirit will come on you, and God’s Power will rest upon you. For this reason, the holy child will be called the son of God. (Note: Gabriel once again talks of the Holy Spirit as someone else and not himself. Also, just because we as mankind, may call Jesus the son of God does not say that he is technically, for God alone Knows all about this and once again, will tell us at the

Judgement and once again, there is no need for us to get all excited about this either for by the Qur'an a Word from God or Command if you like "BE" (see Qur'an 3:47) and this was enough to conceive Jesus into the virgin Mary. God will explain all this at the Judgement and once again for every Jew, Christian and Muslim our duty is not to spend our time arguing but to worship God alone, the One Jesus calls his Father and his God (see John 20 v 17) and to do good deeds by loving each other as ourselves. Gabriel did not say that Jesus was to be worshipped, No! we must worship God alone and so the rights of what God calls Jesus or indeed anyone is His Own Business and if you believe in God at all, surely you know that God has His Own Voice and He will use it when He is good and ready Amen.) 36. Remember your relative Elisabeth. It is said that she cannot have children, but she herself is now six months pregnant, even though she is very old. 37. For there is nothing God cannot do." (Note: See Numbers 11 v 2, where God Himself said to Moses, "Is there a limit to My Power?") 38. "I am the Lord's servant," said Mary; "May it happen to me as you have said," and the angel left her. (Note: Many a Muslim may feel insulted by the words of the Christian prayer, "Holy Mary, mother of God" when anyone with clear eyesight can see clearly that Mary was a humble servant of the One Almighty God, the God of her ancestors. Twist the words to suit yourselves but they are incorrect Amen.)

Mary visits Elisabeth: 39. Soon afterwards Mary got ready and hurried off to a town in the hill country of Judaea. 40. She went into Zechariah's house and greeted Elisabeth. 41. When Elisabeth heard Mary's greeting, the baby (John) moved within her. Elisabeth was filled with the Holy spirit 42. and said in a loud voice, "You are the most blessed of all women and blessed is the child you will bear! 43. Why should this great thing happen to me that my lord's (The king's) mother comes to me? 44. for as soon as I heard your greeting, the baby within me jumped with gladness. 45. How happy you are to believe that the Lord's (God's) Message to you will come true!" (Note: Jesus once said that "no one here on earth is to be called 'Father' for you are all brothers and have only One Father (God) in Heaven" (see Matthew 23 v 9). I would like to say, to save complication, that we should not call Jesus "Lord" but "Messiah" and reserve the title of "Lord" for God alone. For right from the beginning, God has always said that He and He alone is

God Almighty “no other god may share my Glory” (Isaiah 42 v 8). He says this so clearly to Moses in His Commandments that are for all time to come, “Worship no god but Me” and adds, “I tolerate no rivals” or as the Jews say “I am an Impassioned or Jealous God” (see Exodus 20 v 3-5) and in Isaiah 45 v 5, “I am the Lord, there is no other god.” Jesus actually understood this very well and still does, saying, “You people like to receive praise from one another, but you do not try to win praise from the One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44). Look, God has charged me with the task of sifting through the Scriptures to point out to you all where the word “Lord” means God and where it means Messiah (God’s chosen king Jesus). Those who choose to hang onto the tradition of the trinity have chosen to ‘smooth over’ this word “Lord” so that we are all so confused that we, simple church going Christians say, “Baa” and expect it to mean God, Jesus and the Holy spirit who is clearly called “The Helper” of God and thus a servant of God (John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, & 16 v 7-13). The Holy Spirit himself who speaks to me in person tells me, “This is true Alan” implying his complete and utter servitude to God the One, the Almighty and only Creator Amen. In the next verses we see that the real Mary, the mother of Jesus, confirms her devotion to the One God, the Lord of her ancestors.)

Mary’s song of praise: 46 Mary said, “My heart praises the Lord; 47. my soul is glad because of God my Saviour, 48. for He has remembered me, His lowly servant! From now on all people will call me happy, 49. Because of the great things the Mighty God has done for me. His Name is Holy; 50. from one generation to another He shows mercy to those who honour Him. 51. He has stretched out His Mighty arm and scattered the proud with all their plans. 52. He has brought down mighty kings from their thrones and lifted up the lowly. 53. He has filled the hungry with good things and sent the rich away with empty hands. 54. He has kept the promise He made to our ancestors and has come to the help of His servant Israel, 55. He has remembered to show mercy to Abraham and to all his descendants forever!” (Note: Do you think Mary was praying to Jesus or God the Almighty, the God of Abram who said, “I am Almighty God, obey Me and always do what is right” (Genesis 17 v 1) and after called him Abraham?) 56. Mary stayed about three months and then went home.

The Birth of John the Baptist: 57. The time came for Elisabeth to have her baby and she gave birth to a son. 58. Her neighbours and relatives heard how wonderfully good the Lord had been to her and they all rejoiced with her. 59. When the baby was a week old, they came to circumcise him and they were going to name him Zechariah, after his father. 60. But his mother said, "No! his name is to be John." 61. They said to her, "But you have no relatives with that name!" 62. Then they made signs to his father, asking him what name he would like the boy to have. Zechariah asked for a writing tablet and wrote, "His name is John." How surprised they all were! 64. At that moment Zechariah was able to speak again and he started praising God. 65. The neighbours were all filled with fear and the news about these things spread through all the hill country of Judaea. 66. Everyone who heard of it thought about it and asked, "What is this child going to be?" for it was plain that the Lord's Power was upon him.

Zechariah's prophecy: 67. John's father was filled with the Holy Spirit and he spoke God's Message: 68. "Let us praise the Lord, the God of Israel! He has come to the help of his people and has set them free. 69. He has provided for us a mighty saviour (Jesus), a descendant of his servant David. 70. He promised through His Holy prophets long ago 71. that He would save us from our enemies, from the power of all those who hate us. 72 He said He would show mercy to our ancestors and remember His Sacred Covenant. 73-74. With a solemn oath to our ancestor Abraham, He promised to rescue us from our enemies and allow us to serve Him without fear, 75. So that we might be Holy and righteous before Him all the days of our life. 76. You my child (John), will be called a prophet of the Most High God. You will go ahead of the Lord (Note: God coming with and in Jesus) to prepare his road for Him, 77. to tell His people that they will be saved by having their sins forgiven. 78. Our God is Merciful and Tender. He will cause the bright dawn of Salvation to rise on us, 79. and to Shine from Heaven on all those who live in the dark shadow of death, 80. To guide our steps into the path of peace." (Note: Many up to the time of Jesus were very unsure about the afterlife, where when Jesus came and by God's Miracles and Words, explained all about Paradise and Heaven and how if you worshipped God alone and were kind and loved your neighbour as yourself doing for them as you would like them to do for you – then Paradise awaits and the

Kingdom of Heaven after the Judgement Amen (see Matthew 22 v 37-40, 12 v 7, 7 v 12, Luke 23 v 43, Matthew 25 v 34.) 80. The child (John) grew and developed in body and spirit. He lived in the desert until the day when he appeared publicly to the people of Israel.

(Note: Before I move onto Luke Chapter 2, in Matthew Chapter 1, we are told of Joseph's experiences too in Matthew 1 v 18-25:

18. This was how the birth of Jesus Christ took place. His mother Mary was engaged to Joseph, but before they were married, she found out that she was going to have a baby by the Holy spirit. 19. Joseph was a man who always did what was right (Note: The Joseph mentioned in the Qur'an came long before this and was the son of Jacob.) but he did not want to disgrace Mary publicly; so he made plans to break the engagement privately. 20. While he was thinking about this, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream and said, "Joseph, descendant of David, do not be afraid to take Mary as your wife. For it is by the Holy spirit that she has conceived. 21. She will have a son and you will name him Jesus – because he will save his people from their sins." 22. Now all this happened in order to make what the Lord had said through the prophet come true 23. "A virgin will become pregnant and have a son and he will be called Immanuel" (which means "God is with us" and God came with and in Jesus unseen (see Isaiah 7 v 14).) 24. So when Joseph woke up, he married Mary, as the angel of the Lord had told him to do. 25. But he had no sexual relations with her before she gave birth to her son. And Joseph named him Jesus.)

(Note: for chapter two we will return to Luke's Gospel for a more thorough account of the early life of Jesus.)

CHAPTER 2 LUKE:

1. At that time the emperor Augustus ordered a census to be taken throughout the Roman empire. 2. When this first census took place, Quirinius was the governor of Syria. 3. Everyone, then, went to register himself, each to his own town. 4. Joseph went from the town of Nazareth in Galilee to the town of Bethlehem in Judaea, the birthplace of king David. Joseph went there because he was a descendant of David. 5. He went to register with Mary, who was promised in marriage to him. she was pregnant, 6. And while they were in Bethlehem, the time came for her to have her baby. 7. She gave birth to her first son, wrapped him in strips of cloth and laid him in a manger – there was no room for them to stay in the inn.

The shepherds and the angels: 8. There were some shepherds in that part of the country who were spending the night in the fields, taking care of their flocks. 9. An angel of the Lord appeared to them and the Glory of the Lord (God) Shone over them. They were terribly afraid, 10. But the angel said to them, “Don’t be afraid! I am here with good news for you, which will bring great joy to all the people 11 this very day in David’s town your saviour was born – Christ the lord (Messiah)! 12. And this is what will prove it to you: you will find a baby wrapped in strips of cloth and lying in a manger.” 13. Suddenly a great army of Heaven’s angels appeared with the angel, singing praises to God; 14 “Glory to God in the Highest Heaven, and peace on earth to those with whom He is pleased!” 15. When the angels went away from them back into Heaven, the shepherds said to one another, “Let’s go to Bethlehem and see this thing that has happened, which the Lord has told us (via His angel).” 16. So they hurried off and found Mary and Joseph and saw the baby lying in the manger. 17. When the shepherds saw him, they told them what the angels had said about the child. 18. All who heard it were amazed at what the shepherds said. 19. Mary remembered all these things and thought deeply about them. 20. The shepherds went back singing praises to God for all they had heard and seen; it had been just as the angel had told them.

Jesus is named: 21. A week later, when the time came for the baby to be circumcised, he was named Jesus, the name which the angel had given him before he had been conceived.

Jesus is presented in the Temple: 22. The time came for Joseph and Mary to perform the ceremony of purification, as the Law of Moses commanded. So they took the child to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord (our God), 23. as it was written in the Law of the Lord: “Every first born male is to be dedicated to the Lord.” (Note: Exodus 13 v 2, “Dedicate all the first-born males to Me, for every first-born male Israelite and every first-born male animal belongs to Me.”) 24. They also went to offer a sacrifice of a pair of doves or two young pigeons, as required by the Law of the Lord (Note: This was for Mary’s ritual purification as can be seen in Leviticus 12 v 1-8.) 25. At that time there was a man named Simeon living in Jerusalem. He was a good, God-fearing man and was waiting for Israel to be saved. The Holy Spirit was with him 26. and had assured him that he would not die before he had seen the Lord’s (God’s) promised Messiah (Jesus) (Note: in this simple sentence so much about God is revealed firstly, The Holy spirit is a person in his own right and can speak, secondly Jesus is the Messiah and thirdly, The Lord is God alone – simple isn’t it!) 27. Led by the Spirit, Simeon went into the Temple. When the parents brought the child Jesus into the Temple to do for him what the Law required, 28. Simeon took the child in his arms and gave thanks to God: 29. “Now, Lord (God), you have kept Your promise, and you may let Your servant go in peace. 30. With my own eyes I have seen Your (God’s) salvation (Jesus), 31. which you have prepared in the presence of all peoples: A Light to reveal Your Will to the gentiles and bring glory to your people Israel (Note: who in turn should pass this glory onto God himself in praise and worship – this is how God Works).” 33. The child’s father and mother were amazed at the things Simeon said about him. 34. Simeon blessed them and said to Mary, his mother, “This child is chosen by God for the destruction and the salvation of many in Israel. He will be a sign from God which many people will speak against, 35. and so reveal their secret thoughts. (Note: if Jesus was to only speak God’s Word’s in his future life, why would any one hate him unless they actually hate God too?) And sorrow, like a sharp sword, will break your own heart (Note: was Simeon foretelling Mary of the crucifixion?).” (Note: in this passage, for any

who still hold to worshipping the trinity; then, Simeon has in one fell swoop explained by his example the whole 'mystery'. Simeon worships God alone (The One and Only God whom Jesus calls his "Father" and his "God" see John 20 v 17, 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, Matthew 4 v 10); he wishes to see God's chosen Messiah Jesus and does so as he is led in by God's Holy "Helper" (see John 14 v 26), the Holy Spirit. Who does Simeon worship? God alone, you fools! and carriers of falsehood and traditions of your forefathers, just as the Pharisees did whilst Jesus walked the earth. Open your eyes! And some of you Christian priests would condemn a non-baptised Muslim who worships God alone and who tries with all his heart to please God and do good deeds. Please! Please wake up! Remember when Jesus said himself to the Pharisees of his time, "You strain a fly out of your cup and leave a camel behind") 36-37. There was a very old prophetess, a widow named Anna, daughter of Phanuel of the tribe of Asher, she had been married for only seven years and was now eighty-four years old. She never left the Temple; day and night she worshipped God, fasting and praying. 38. That very same hour she arrived and gave thanks to God and spoke about the child to all who were waiting for God to set Jerusalem free. 39. When Joseph and Mary had finished doing all that was required by the Law of the Lord (God), they returned to their home town of Nazareth in Galilee. 40. The child grew and became strong; he was full of wisdom and God's Blessings were upon him.

(Note: Matthew's Gospel has further information on facts and figures; yet, in this Book, I am concerned with God's Own Message.)

The boy Jesus in the Temple: 41 every year the parents of Jesus went to Jerusalem for the Passover Festival. 42. When Jesus was twelve years old, they went to the Festival as usual. 43. When the Festival was over, they started back home, but the boy Jesus stayed in Jerusalem. His parents did not know this; 44. they thought he was with the group, so they travelled a whole day and then started looking for him among their friends and relatives. 45. They did not find him, so they went back to Jerusalem looking for him. 46. On the third day they found him in the Temple, sitting with the Jewish teachers, listening to them and asking questions. 47. All who heard him were amazed at his intelligent answers. 48. His parents were astonished when they saw him, and his mother said to him, "My son, why

have you done this to us? Your father and I have been terribly worried trying to find you.” He answered them, “Why did you have to look for me? Didn’t you know that I had to be in my Father’s (God’s) House?” 50. But they did not understand his answer. 51. So Jesus went back with them to Nazareth, where he was obedient to them. His mother treasured all these things in her heart. 52. Jesus grew both in body and wisdom, gaining favour with God and men.

CHAPTER 3 MATTHEW:

1. At that time John the Baptist came to the desert of Judaea and started preaching. 2. "Turn away from your sins," he said, "because the Kingdom of Heaven is near!" 3. John was the man the prophet was talking about when he said, "Someone is shouting in the desert, 'prepare a road for the Lord (God, who would be with and in Jesus in Person); make a straight path for Him to travel!' (see Isaiah 40 v 3)" 4. John's clothes were made of camel's hair; he wore a leather belt around his waist and his food was locusts and wild honey. 5. People came to him from Jerusalem, from the whole province of Judaea and from all the country near the river Jordan. 6. They confessed their sins and he baptised them in the Jordan. 7. When John saw many Pharisees and Sadducees coming to him to be baptised, he said to them, "You snakes – who told you that you could escape the punishment God is about to send? 8. Do those things that will show that you have turned from your sins. 9. And don't think you can escape punishment by saying that Abraham is your ancestor. I tell you that God can take these stones and make descendants for Abraham! 10. The axe is ready to cut down the trees at the roots; every tree that does not bear good fruit will be cut down and thrown in the fire. 11. I baptise you with water to show that you have repented, but the one (Jesus) who will come after me will baptise you with the Holy Spirit and Fire. He is much greater than I am; and I am not good enough to untie his sandals. He has his winnowing shovel with him to thresh out all the grain. He will gather his wheat into his barn, but the chaff he will burn in a fire that never goes out." (Note: John the Baptist was prophesying about the promised Messiah Jesus and the role God had given him firstly, to bring the good news, the Gospel, the Word of God, "to worship God alone and to love one another" and with it, sow the corn and at harvest time (Judgement day) by God's authority, throw the bad or unproductive parts "the chaff" (or in other words bad people and Satan and devils or bad angels) into the Fire (Hell) and bring the grain (The good people) in to God's "Barn" (God's Kingdom prepared since the foundation of the world (see Matthew 25 v 31-46).

Now for the Christian who knows the Gospel in his heart – Don't fall asleep! And follow blind leaders as the Pharisees were in Jesus time on earth – Worship God, the Father alone and love each other doing for others as you

would like them to do for you and always pray for God's constant Guidance for eternity Amen.

To the Jews – well, who can teach a Jew? You are God's chosen people. Let me try, Worship God alone as Moses said and love your neighbour as yourself and if you can, read the Gospel yourself to learn what it contains – you are still a Jew, God is still God – I say Jesus is the Messiah ascended body and soul and strength (mind and spirit) to remain with God until God Himself calls Judgement Day. May I advise, rabbi such and such is not going to save you – you must make your own decisions and face God alone Amen. To the Muslims I say – Worship God alone and ask for God's Taqwa and thus be mindful of Him always in all you do and thus you will do many good deeds for God will Guide you. However, know that Jesus is God's Messiah and Messiah means chosen king and ruler, chosen by God Himself, so I tell you as Moses told the early Jews about the Messiah to come, "you will have to do what he says and obey him" (Deuteronomy 18 v 14-21) – however, this should be nothing new to a good Muslim, for Jesus will only tell you as he did in the Gospel, as his words are eternal, to worship God alone and love each other Amen Amen Amen.)

The baptism of Jesus: 13. At that time Jesus arrived from galilee and came to John at the Jordan to be baptised by him. 14. But John tried to make him change his mind. "I ought to be baptised by you," John said, "and yet you have come to me!" 15. But Jesus answered him, "Let it be so for now. For in this way we shall do all that God requires." So John agreed. 16. As soon as Jesus was baptised, he came up out of the water. Then Heaven was opened to him and he saw the Spirit of God coming down like a dove and alighting on him. 17. Then a voice said from Heaven, "This is My own dear Son, with whom I am pleased." (Note: as I have said before, it is God's Own Prerogative to call who He Wills His son and this was foretold in Scripture which is true forever (Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28 & John 10 v 35). Muslims! I tell you, if God calls Jesus His son, all of you together, including Gabriel and Muhammad would not stop Him. God does not need to include man in His Own Decision Making. It is us who need Him even to breathe. Amen.)

I turn to John's Gospel now for a little extra bit about John the Baptist in John 1 v 29-34:

29. The next day John saw Jesus coming to him and said, "There is the lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world! (see Isaiah 53 v 7-12) 30. This is the one I was talking about when it is said, 'a man (Jesus) is coming after me, but he is greater than I am, because he existed before I was born.' (Note: an allusion to Jesus having been in existence since the beginning.) 31. I did not know who he would be, but I came baptising with water in order to make him (The Messiah) known to the people of Israel." 32. And John gave this testimony: "I saw the Spirit come down on him like a dove from Heaven and stay on him. 33. I still did not know that he was the one, but God, who sent me to Baptise with water, had said to me, 'you will see the Spirit come down and stay on a man; he is the one who baptises with the Holy spirit.' 34. I have seen it," said John, "and I tell you that he is the son of God."

(Note: in v 33 here, if God was the Holy Spirit Himself, would He not have said to John the Baptist, "you will see Me descend on him in the form of a dove"? No! God said, "You will see the Spirit come down on him" so, God alone, the Father, our Creator is God alone. By His Choice He Comes close to whom He Chooses and Wants to – it is us who need Him for our very life, including Jesus and the Holy spirit and angels and all mankind etc. and it is Him, the Lord our God, who makes and keeps whom He wills Holy for Himself (see Leviticus 20 v 8 & 21 v 8 where God Himself says, "Obey My Laws, because I am the Lord and I make My people Holy" & "I am the Lord, I am Holy and I make My people Holy." In v 34 above, a Muslim who takes every word of the Qur'an as truth, may struggle to understand God's calling Jesus "My Son" and witnessed by very trustworthy people like John the Baptist and there are others in Matthew 17 v 5 at the transfiguration of Jesus and what can I say? an apparent brick wall! But the Qur'an suggests that God is so Great that He is far above having a Son in the godly sense, but it does not contradict the Scriptural facts that God said "I will call him My Son" as in Psalm 2 v 7 and "I will make him (The Messiah) My first born son" Psalm 89 v 26-28 and remember both God and Jesus fulfilled Scriptural prophecies by the Biblical Prophet's up to and including John the Baptist. Is not God Himself in this respect not also fulfilling these Scriptural prophecies by calling Jesus, the Messiah His son? We will have to leave it until God's time of choosing to explain which may well be at the Great Judgement.)

CHAPTER 4 MATTHEW:

The temptation of Jesus: 1. Then the Spirit led Jesus into the desert to be tempted by the Devil. (Note: Remember God's Holy Spirit is the strongest of all God's creations (see 1 John 4 v 4 & Ephesians 6 v 10-18).) 2. After spending forty days and forty nights without food, Jesus was hungry. 3. Then the Devil came to him and said, "If you are God's son, order those stones to turn into bread." 4. But Jesus answered, "The Scripture says, 'Man must not live on bread alone, but needs every Word that God speaks' (see Deuteronomy 8 v 3)." (Note: if Jesus was 'The Word of God' as is alluded to in John 1 v 1, why would he need "every Word that God speaks"? Has God Himself not a Voice? Why did Jesus say that he himself indeed was not to be taken as full proof if he spoke his own words and that is why he only spoke what God told him, even commanded him to say in his teaching? (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28, 12 v 49-50, 14 v 24). There is also the mention of Enoch's words, also from God, to consider, where God says, "I made My Wisdom and My Word.") 5. Then the Devil took Jesus to Jerusalem, the holy city, set him on the highest point of the Temple 6. and said to him, "If you are God's son, throw yourself down, for the Scripture says, 'God will give orders to his angels about you; they will hold you up with their hands, so that not even your feet will be hurt on the stones'" (Psalm 91 v 11-12). 7. Jesus answered, "But the Scripture also says, 'Do not put the Lord your God to the test'" (Deuteronomy 6 v 16). 8. Then the Devil took Jesus to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world in all their greatness. 9. "All this I will give you," the Devil said, "If you kneel down and worship me." 10. Then Jesus answered, "Go away, Satan! The Scripture says, 'Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him!'" (Deuteronomy 6 v 13). (Note: this is confirmation enough for any doubters that Jesus does still, always did and always will, worship God our Father alone. You should too! everyone of you! (See John 4 v 22 for confirmation).) 11. Then the Devil left Jesus; and angels came and helped him.

Jesus begins his work in Galilee. 12. When Jesus heard that John (The Baptist) had been put in prison, he went away to Galilee. 13. He did not stay in Nazareth, but went to live in Capernaum, a town by lake Galilee, in the territory of Zebulun and Naphtali. 14. This was done to make what the prophet Isaiah had said come true 15. "Land of Zebulun and land of

Naphtali, on the road to the sea, on the other side of the Jordan, Galilee, land of the gentiles! 16. The people who live in darkness will see a great Light. On those who live in the dark land of death the Light will shine” (see Isaiah 9 v 1-2). 17. From the time Jesus began to preach his message: “Turn away from your sins, because the Kingdom of Heaven is near!” (Note, I must add here, where do you turn when you turn away from your sins? Yes, to God, the Almighty – so, turn to Him, the God and Father of Jesus and us all Amen. So, while there is still time call Him, for you do not want to be left out in the darkness with the disbelievers and those who are evil Amen. Remember Psalm 91 v 15 “When they call to Me, I will answer them” and the Qur’an 40:60, “Your Lord says, ‘Call on Me and I will answer you.’” We are talking about God here, the one Jesus calls “My God” (John 20 v 17).)

Jesus calls four fishermen: 18. As Jesus walked along the shore of lake Galilee, he saw two brothers who were fishermen, Simon (called Peter) and his brother Andrew, catching fish in the lake with a net. 19. Jesus said to them, “Come with me, and I will teach you to catch men.” 20. At once they left their nets and went with him. 21. He went on and saw two other brothers, James and John, the sons of Zebedee. They were in their boat with their father Zebedee, getting their nets ready. Jesus called them and at once they left the boat and their father and went with him.

(Note: I next include the story of the wedding in Cana from John 2 v 1-12 which is his first reported miracle by God’s Power Biblically.)

The wedding in Cana: 1. Two days later there was a wedding in the town of Cana in Galilee. Jesus’ mother was there, 2. and Jesus and his disciples had also been invited to the wedding. 3. When the wine had given out, Jesus’ mother said to him, “They have no wine left.” 4. “You must not tell me what to do,” Jesus replied, “My time has not yet come.” 5. Jesus’ mother then told the servants, “Do whatever he tells you.” (Note: many Christians revel in the fact that Jesus apparently did what Mary asked him, giving substance to their hoping for her intercession for themselves before Jesus and God in Heaven. But God had to have Willed this miracle, for if He hadn’t, Mary could not have convinced Jesus to do anything, for Jesus only ever did the Will of the Father and all things go back to God – we, as Christians, must remember this, that God’s Will comes first. I tell you, I have found that

Muslims seem to have no problem with this. Honestly, how many Christians reading this would have thought of God and His Will in Mary's request? The good Muslim sees it immediately, for he always puts Allah (God the Father, the Creator) first. This really is something to be admired and learned from, by us Christians, without diminishing our love for Jesus the Messiah one bit Amen. So, in this case, Jesus must have firstly turned to God in private prayer and asked Him to grant this.) 7. Jesus said to the servants, "Fill these jars with water." They filled them to the brim, 8. and then he told them, "Now draw some water out and take it to the man in charge of the feast." They took him the water, 9. which now had turned into wine and he tasted it. He did not know where this wine had come from (but of course, the servants who had drawn out the water knew); so he called the bridegroom, 10. And said to him, "Everyone else serves the best wine first and after the guests have had plenty to drink, he serves the ordinary wine. But you have kept the best wine until now!" 11. Jesus performed this first miracle in Cana in Galilee: there he revealed his (God's) Glory and his disciples believed in him. 12. After this Jesus and his mother, brothers (kin) and disciples went to Capernaum and stayed there for a few days.

(Note: We now return to Matthew's Gospel where we find a comprehensive cover of Jesus' teaching which comes through Jesus from God; for Jesus "does nothing on his own authority" (see John 5 v 30, 8 v 28) and does everything by God's Will and Command Amen. And thus, the person who loves God comes to His Truth and Light to show what he does is in obedience to God and shows his love for God Amen (see John 3 v 21). I must also add here, in reference to the above passage and that is that the drinking of beer and wine is permitted in God's eternal Law given to Moses and thus one won't be condemned for consuming alcoholic drink, but you can be condemned for your sins committed under its influence if you permit yourself to weaken. The Qur'an 2:219, strongly advises against its use saying that the disadvantages it brings far outweigh its benefits and to be honest, who would want to face any important task with a hangover. Remember! life itself is a serious task and one you will be judged upon, so, the man who avoids indulgence in drink and who takes God seriously in every waking moment is to be commended and not laughed upon by the jester.)

Jesus Preaches, Teaches and Heals: 23. Jesus went all over Galilee, teaching in the Synagogues, preaching the Good News about the Kingdom and healing people who had all kinds of disease and sickness. 24. The news about him spread throughout the whole country of Syria, so that people brought to him all those who were sick, suffering from all kinds of diseases and disorders: people with demons and epileptics and paralytics – and Jesus healed them all (Note: by God's Power). 25. Large crowds followed him from Galilee and the Ten towns, from Jerusalem, Judaea and the land on the other side of the Jordan.

CHAPTER 5 MATTHEW:

The sermon on the mount: 1. Jesus saw the crowds and went up a hill, where he sat down. His disciples gathered round him, 2. And he began to teach them:

True happiness: 3. "Happy are those who know they are spiritually poor; the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to them! 4. Happy are those who mourn; God will comfort them! 5. Happy are those who are humble; they will receive what God promised! (Note: see Psalm 37 v 11, where God said, "The humble will inherit the earth and enjoy prosperity and peace.") 6. Happy are those whose greatest desire is to do what God requires; God will satisfy them fully! (Note; Isaiah 49 v 23, "No one who waits for My Help will be disappointed.") 7. Happy are those who are merciful to others; God will be merciful to them! (Note: God said to the prophet Ezekiel in 7 v 27, "I will punish you for all you have done and will Judge you in the same way as you have judged others. This will show you that I am the Lord.") 8. Happy are the pure in heart; they will see God! (Note: See Psalm 24 v 3-4, "Those who are pure in act and in thought" also Psalm 11 v 7 "The Lord is righteous and loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence." What is the main theme of the Qur'an? It reminds all people to firstly worship God alone and secondly to do good deeds – When you do this you are in fact mindful of God for He Reminds you and Guides you and Gives Taqwa, or spiritual awareness of Himself and awakens one to the constant Reality of His Own Presence Amen. We are thus "born again" (see John 3 v 3-7) as spiritual children of God and His Light Amen. Glory be to God Amen.) 9. Happy are those who work for peace; God will call them His children. (Note: Remember the Qur'an 5:16 when God calls us to the "ways of peace.") 10. Happy are those who are persecuted because they do what God requires; the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to them! 11. Happy are you when people insult you and persecute you and tell all kinds of evil lies against you because you are my followers. 12. Be happy and glad, for a great reward is kept for you in Heaven. This is how the prophets who lived before you were persecuted. (Note: in the Qur'an we are called to Jihad and true jihad is fighting Satan and all that is evil and sinful including violence which causes the heart to be closed and a closed heart cannot have Light Amen. Try putting an upturned glass on a lighted candle! I must also remark on how

many times Jesus has mentioned God in this passage and God to Jesus is our Father and Creator, the Almighty, “who alone is God” (see John 5 v 44) Amen.)

Salt and Light: 13. You are like salt for all mankind. But if salt loses its saltiness there is no way to make it salty again. It has become worthless, so it is thrown out and people trample on it. 14. You are like light for the whole world. A city built on a hill cannot be hidden. 15. No one lights a lamp and puts it under a bowl; instead he puts it on a lampstand, where it gives light to everyone in the house. 16. In the same way your light must shine before people, so that they will see the good things you do and praise your Father (God) in Heaven. (Note: see how once again, Jesus is concerned with praising, thanking and glorifying his Father, the Almighty God in Heaven.)

Teaching about the Law: 17. Do not think that I have come to do away with the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets. I have not come to do away with them, but to make their Teachings come true. 18. Remember that as long as Heaven and earth last, not the least point nor the smallest detail of the Law will be done away with – not until the end of all things. (Note: this is not to be confused with Judgement Day which is the end of the age or the time of testing (see Matthew 13 v 49).) 19. So then, who ever disobeys even the least important of the Commandments and teaches others to do the same, will be least in the Kingdom of Heaven. On the other hand, whoever obeys the Law and teaches others to do the same, will be great in the Kingdom of Heaven. 20. I tell you then, that you will not be able to enter the Kingdom of Heaven only if you are more faithful than the teachers of the Law and the Pharisees in doing what God requires. (Note: How I wish every Christian, Jew and Muslim would read and understand these Words to Worship God alone, obey the Law and be kind to each other. I also return here to the point on the end of all things and its difference to the Judgement Day which is the end of this age of testing, for after Judgement there will be life; Heaven will be brought close to earth and its Lights revealed; The Kingdom of Heaven or the reward promised to the faithful (see Matthew 25 v 31) and is called “The Garden” or “Gardens” in the Qur’an (see Qur’an 48:5) will be reopened and given to those God deems worthy. The earth will also be purified and God’s Kingdom from Heaven will spread all over the earth as the Age of the Messiah begins, as

Jesus himself will be with us in person and our leader and brother before God, the One, The Lord our Creator, the Almighty and Most-High God Amen. Then, as we progress and enjoy a good life and yes, children will be born, we will then, one by one, when God deems us worthy, ascend into the Heavens to be with the angels of God; when we are all thus advanced, Jesus being the last, will himself arise so he is the first and last of God's beings. Then, God will close the door, so, He is also is the last and will invite us all together in the twinkling of an eye to become immortal, as He Himself alone is now. Alas, we will never be able to Create as God alone can and He is Supreme and will always be the only One to be able to do this Amen.

How does this affect us now on earth before the Day of Resurrection? – Well, what you gain before Judgement will be your everlasting rank; for once the trumpet is blown the time of testing is over. When God, as it were, 'pulls back the curtain' or 'veil' and Tells the Holy spirit, "Reveal your Lights Spirit" – I tell you, only those with one of the seven Heavenly Lights, showing his or her rank achieved, will smile; for those without, it is all too late! The thing is, these Lights are inside is now (unseen) but are in our hearts, minds and spirits; even our souls are in God's Own Light, yet, if they (your souls) are not shown how to worship God and thus be in their righteous state, they can worship other foolish things, as shown how to by ourselves. Its funny! But our souls are a pure gift of God's Light to us but it's like a big child or strong animal, it has to be trained and pointed by our spirits and hearts to God where it is happy and remains pure. If not and we sin, the sin going from, entry in our mind's (spirits), down into our hearts and through to stain God's pure Light in our souls Amen.

By calling God in life, He shows us how to do everything. Firstly, and the first Light received is the seed or Word of God in Yellow Light, like a little piece of corn enters our minds and then our hearts, where it germinates into a little green shoot of Faith or the First Heavenly Light of Green and is watered by God's Holy Spirit or Blue Light to help us grow. The Spirit purifies and guides us for God by helping us to understand Scripture and God the Creator, until we set seed for God ourselves in the Light of the brotherhood of Christ in Yellow to be finally Purified and made Holy by God Himself, so as you would be able to see him Face to face as He really is, in His Glorious and Holy Light of Orange. There are various Lights within like

steps on a stairs, Green, Pink, Purple, Red, Blue, Yellow Orange and whatever stage of purification or growth you arrive in on Judgement Day is your colour forever; as your heart, when God Commands, will show this Light for all to see. so, when the Qur'an talks about "their Light streaming out ahead of them and to their right" (Qur'an 57:12) and indeed Jesus reminds us of this with his parable about the girls with their oil lamps (see Matthew 25 v 1-13), heed it! Now is the time to get your Light – you just can't get it after this, for the test is then over – God Willing (in sha Allah) of course, for all things are subject to His Will and I bow my head to God as I write these Word for this is true Amen Amen Amen.

So, I add, Christian, Jew or Muslim or any believer in God and goodness – Light is Light and will be seen as such at the Judgement and not, "Oh, I am a Jew and descendant of Abraham," or, "I am a Christian, I believe in Jesus Christ," or "I am a Muslim and Muhammad is the prophet of Allah." God will say, "Where is your Light you fool?" If a Christian says, "Jesus, but I was part of the legion of Mary and devoted to you and to your mother." Jesus may say, "Did you not heed my Gospel? Where is your Light? Remember the girls who ran out of oil for their lamps!" "But Jesus we are yours!" alas Jesus will have to say, "Why didn't you pray to my Father, our God? I told you! I showed you! I gave you even the 'Our Father' prayer." Then, you truly will be at God's Mercy. Likewise, for a Muslim who disregarded the Gospel as inferior Scripture thinking, "That Jesus stuff is all rubbish. Jesus was only this and that!" Muhammad may well say, "Did I not tell you in the Qur'an that Jesus was God's Messiah? Do you know what Messiah even means? Did you bother to check? He is God's chosen king to rule in God's Own Kingdom, you fool!" (see Qur'an 3:45). And I add today as I edit, did not Muhammad tell you that Jesus would indeed have to be heeded on his return by every Muslim in his Sunnah? I assure you his message will still be the same, so why don't you Muslims read it and prepare? For Jesus said that even if Heaven and earth were to disappear his words would not and thus they are eternal (see Matthew 24 v 35).)

Teaching about anger: 21. "You have heard that people were told in the past, 'Do not commit murder; anyone who does will be brought to trial' (Exodus 20 v 13). 22. But now I tell you: whoever is angry with his brother will be brought to trial, whoever calls his brother, 'You good-for-nothing!'

will be brought before the Council (Note: Jesus is alluding to the Heavenly Council at the Judgement here) and whoever calls his brother a worthless fool will be in danger of going to the Fire of Hell. 23. So, if you are about to offer your gift to God at the Altar and there you remember that your brother has something against you, 24. leave your gift there in front of the Altar, go at once and make peace with your brother and then come back and offer your gift to God. 25. If someone brings a lawsuit against you and takes you to court, settle the dispute with him while there is still time, before you get to Court (Note: again, here Jesus is referring to the Heavenly Court at the Judgement). Once you are there, he will hand you over to the Judge (God), who will hand you over to the police (Note: angels of God) and they will put you in jail (Hell). 26. There you will stay, I tell you, until you pay the last penny of your fine.” (Note: in this, Jesus is referring people to the Law in Leviticus 19 v 17-18, where he is telling people that anger and hatred are also sins in God’s Sight, “Do not bear a grudge against anyone, but settle your differences with him, so that you will not commit a sin because of him. Do not take revenge on anyone or continue to hate him but love your neighbour as you love yourself. I am the Lord (God).” This was God Himself speaking to Moses when Giving him the eternal Law which we see from the previous verses that Jesus does not wish to change one Word of (see Matthew 5 v 17-18), ever Amen. You see, many would have us believe that Jesus brought his own Law, but he did not! No! Jesus only emphasizes and stresses on the importance of what is already in the Law given to Moses Amen. As king David once said, “Your Laws oh Lord (God) are perfect” (Psalm 19 v 7).)

Teaching about adultery: 27. “You have heard that it was said, ‘Do not commit adultery’ (Exodus 20 v 14). 28. But now I tell you: anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart. (Note: the Qur’an backs this up by saying, “Tell believing men to lower their eyes and guard their private parts” (Qur’an 24:30) and includes “God is well aware of everything they do.” Jesus tries to show us, as does the Qur’an, that so much sin is committed in the heart, e.g. lust, coveting another’s property and wealth, hatred – and so on – these sins, the Devil tells us from our childhoods are unseen to others but alas, they are seen clearly by God and will be seen by us all at the Judgement when all

is revealed in Truth. So, Just as Faith, Innocence, Royalty, Joy, Truth, Love and Glory will shine in Light, so will sin show up in darkness and those who are sinners and evil will thus on Judgement Day have their evil and sin shown up as dark hearts. God sees the sin enter the mind as a test or temptation. It is then passed down and germinates as a weed seed growing back up through the mind as a weed plant in black and their Light is a dim grey light of the world, that of the condemned, those who have refused God and His Heavenly Light and His Holy spirit Amen. Glory be to God for revealing these things to me and now you Amen Amen Amen.) 29. So, if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into Hell. 30. So if your hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than to have your whole body thrown into Hell.” (Note: Jesus is trying to emphasize the importance of escaping condemnation by God. We must all remember that God, the Almighty, is forgiving and accepting of repentance but we must not take Him for granted, ever Amen. To call Him brings instant Result, Compassion, Understanding and Help from Him, who in fact Created us as unique individuals and Knows our every weakness and frailty Amen Amen, so what stops us?)

Teaching about divorce: 31. “It was also said, ‘Anyone who divorces his wife must give her a written notice of divorce’ (Deuteronomy 24 v 1-4). 32. But now I tell you: if a man divorces a woman for any other cause than her unfaithfulness, then he is guilty of making her commit adultery if she remarries again and the man who marries her commits adultery also.” (Note: as I edit this has just come down to me, when God sent the Law to Moses, He was also Wise and Knew that over time we would twist and corrupt what was meant as Holy and Helpful to us and for our own benefits. God being Wise also included in His Law that He would send a prophet or ‘corrector’ (Jesus, the Messiah) who must be heeded and listened to when sent Amen (see Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19). You see God Himself says in Malachi 2 v 16, “I Hate divorce” says the Lord God of Israel “I hate it when one of you does such a cruel thing to his wife. Make sure that you do not break your promise to be faithful to your wife,” in v Malachi 2 v 15, God even gives us His Reason, “Didn’t God make you one body and spirit with

her? What was His purpose in this? It was so that you should have children who are truly God's people (see also Genesis 1 v 27, 2 v 24 and Matthew 19 v 4-6). You see, the Law of Moses states that children should be born in wedlock to be one of God's people (see Deuteronomy 23 v 2).

There is also a deeper sin to all this and that is why do you really want to divorce your wife? Has she become unattractive to you? – Well, in the Qur'an 41:46, it says, "God is never unjust to any of His creatures" so God Himself feels the rejection of the poor woman. This is just one example, but God is Kind and Feels pain and hurt, even in animals; so, as His children, all of us must be kind to all of His creatures Amen.

The easiest way in all of this and God has shown me by example to myself, is to ask God for a wife when you are young, before you are married and to pray to Him to Guide all of your life always Amen. Teach your children this. This is why I cannot figure out how so many westerners, many of whom are supposed Christians, are silent about God in their ordinary lives. Talk of God should be everywhere, all of the time. The Muslims make me smile inside by their humble faith in God and their willingness, even more, their sheer Joy and love of talking openly about Allah (God). God=Allah and simply means The Most-High. He is all of our God including Jesus', Muhammad's and Moses', He is everyone's and we should not be looking behind us to see who is looking when we talk of Him. We should be proud of Him. Amen.)

Teaching about vows: 33. "You have also heard that people were told in the past, 'Do not break your promise, but do what you have vowed to the Lord (God) to do' (Leviticus 19 v 12, Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23, Numbers 30 v 2). 34. But now I tell you: do not use any vow when you make a promise. Do not swear by Heaven for it is God's Throne; 35. nor by earth, for it is the resting place for His feet (see Isaiah 66 v 1); nor by Jerusalem for it is the city of the great king. 36. Do not even swear by your head, because you cannot make a single hair white or black. 37. Just say 'Yes' or 'No' – anything else comes from the evil one."

(Note: Muhammad alludes to this in the Qur'an 24:53 when he says, "Do not swear: it is reasonable obedience that is required, and God is aware of everything you do." And I add, God does See! and He is Aware! So, He sees your efforts to keep the truth – you do not need to use oaths at all and in

fact just now as I was looking up the above quotations in Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23, what do I 'stumble' upon in v 23? In black and white, yes there for all to see, "It is no sin if you do not make a vow to the Lord but if you do make one voluntarily, be sure that you keep it." The more I delve into the relationship between Jesus, His Gospel and the Law of Moses, the more I realise how much Jesus relied on the Law itself to answer his critics and I can truly see his efforts to please his Father in his love of the Law but truly intended to have its true meaning at the fore and not man's whims and twists and distortions to please his selfish desires. I can truly see that Jesus meant what he said, when he alluded to the fact of himself never wanting to change one Word (see Matthew 5 v 17-18) Amen. Here is a parable just given to me to explain: Does a man go into a bank and get out a huge mortgage that he may not be able to pay back, when all he needed was a small loan for a new sofa? Amen Thanks God Amen.)

(Note: I divert to tell of a Revelation: 29 October 2017)

God has been with me since last night after Satan entered my house and caused chaos in minutes. God showed me the damage he can do especially through unprepared people. God has told me today as I walk along, that Christianity has been well spread to the corners of the world and Jesus' Gospel is known throughout. People however, have chosen to reject it and the Holy Spirit witnessed this. People prefer to be like 'intelligent' animals who love the land and wealth more than God and thus have put God in second place.

Islam is different in that Muslims were offered a place in Heaven if they do good deeds and more importantly, worship God alone. Christianity came first to offer a chance for all including the gentiles to become children of God by accepting brotherhood in Christ's discipleship. You see, Islam's top level achievable is the fourth Heaven of Joy in God's Presence where one can first see God in Person, if He Chooses to reveal Himself.

Christianity was sent to the Jews first, to offer them brotherhood, as before the coming of Christ the Messiah, the highest achievable level for them by Torah was the fourth Heaven in the Red Light of Joy, just as with the Qur'an to this day. Christianity, true Christianity, was and still is a chance for all to have the Holy spirit enter them and to become full disciples and thus full

brothers in the Brotherhood of Christ with possible award of entering God's Own Realm of Glorious Light in Orange as His true children or sons, of which in Psalm 89 v 26-28 Jesus is called "He will be the first of My sons." Hardly anyone has availed of this offer. Where does this leave the modern Christian?

Well, if they worship God and do good deeds they may, as the early Jews and Muslims of today, possibly enter Heaven up to the Red Light of Joy. But the Christian who thinks he or she is more correct than the Jew or Muslim and yet worships Jesus or Mary, hasn't a leg to stand on and because of their judgement of others, may find themselves lowered right down to a humble place. This goes for all who judge, Jews and Muslims as well. Many, however, have neglected God and chose paths of their own; well, not quite, because God has in fact made all paths and has told me that so many Christians of today are nowhere near worthy of being saved. They may be baptised but they don't live the Gospel, where in my experience, I see many Muslims 'wear' God like clothes all day, all night – they live God. How can modern Christians not see this and learn from our Muslim brothers?

Earlier on today, I visited my Syrian friend's house who is a Muslim and I am amazed and encouraged by the beauty of their faith. We talked about the differences between Jews, Christians and Muslims and how "God will sort out all our differences at the Judgement" (see Qur'an 3:55). I added, Guided by God, that we would all live full Torah after the Judgement and even though the Qur'an is very close, God in His Wisdom, has left a few minor differences. Why? Because God will sort out those who have made a god of the Qur'an itself this way. He will say to a Muslim at the Judgement, "After today no one will eat camel – you will all live full Torah." A Muslim will say, "But the Qur'an says....." and God will answer, "Am I not Greater than the Qur'an?" the Muslim may say or try to say, "But the Qur'an is the Word of God." God will answer, "I am Greater than the Word and My Decision is Final – if you choose to stay accept! If you do not, leave now!"

I explained about clean foods in general in this way and told my friend, "Jesus tried to explain three things, first, worship God alone; second, kindness; and third, sacrificial Law and cleanliness. So, Jesus could permit entry to an Eskimo who eats raw seals flesh if he worshipped God alone and

was kind to others. Yet, this same Eskimo at the Judgement will only be given clean foods to eat by the Torah.” A Jew should already live Torah but many have refused the offer to become a brother of God’s Messiah Jesus.

Once Judgement Day is over and the bad and evil people and thoughts and angels etc, are taken away to Hell, God will have taken all thought of sin away; so, no one will thereafter be able to sin. (Note: this is also why the Qur’an itself alludes to those in the Garden, “There they will hear no sinful nor idle words” (see Qur’an 56:25-26, 78:35).

My Muslim friend, maybe Guided by God himself asked, “What about alcohol?” and gave us both an answer there and then through myself, God may allow people to make wine then but it won’t be alcoholic – it will be alcohol free.” God explained, as I drove away, to me, “Yes, ‘the Hills may drip with wine’ but people won’t know the sin of wanting to get drunk. For to want to get really drunk and as they say in the Irish language ‘As do mheabhair’ which means out of your mind, is a sin and an attempt to get away from reality.” As Jesus said, “We must be like children to enter the Kingdom of Heaven” and a child doesn’t drink alcohol Amen Amen Amen (see Matthew 18 v 2-4).

I must add one more thing, earlier this morning and last night, God told me that if it was His choice, He would take those He loved away and literally burn the place to the ground; yet, and he pointed at Jesus to my left (unseen) and said, “If it wasn’t for this lunatic and you (me) and the likes, who wish to save others because you (we) love them (and God made us love them), I wouldn’t. I would destroy them completely but because of you (me) and Jesus I will save some – but not as they think. First, they will be humbled and then, they will remain as eternal youths and only by My (God’s) Permission, a few may be allowed to mature to adulthood in life in My Kingdom when all sin has been removed” Amen Amen Amen Glory be to God Amen. Thank You Father Amen. They will spend their time in God’s Kingdom as little children servants, like young angels helping those God has deemed worthy to enter His Kingdom. They will be in the Pink Light of Innocence and allowed into God’s Kingdom only by God’s Grace Amen Amen Amen. Lord I thank You for your Mercy and Wisdom and for making

Jesus stubbornly loving Amen. Glory be to God. “Glore iste vah!” say the angels. Amen.

One more thing, from today, my friend talked of “Ma sha Allah” as I already really like “In sha Allah” which means “God Willing” (see Qur’an 18:23-24), so that we are not presumptuous about what God may or may not Give. Well, “Ma sha Allah” I think means to be happy with your lot from God whether it’s alot or a small amount, for God is always testing sometimes with excess and other times with less, so we learn that God is more important than wealth and status. When I look to so many ‘normal’ modern society people today with their phones constantly on, in their own private worlds, trying to capture everything with a photo, I think when are you all going to get the time to see? to actually see with your eyes that God gave you? You just can’t bring your laptops and mobiles to Heaven and just when are you all going to see this ‘life’ you have captured in your phone? Please look to God! Try to use what he has Given you today – your eyes, your ears, your senses and praise Him at every opportunity, all day long. When you see a wonderful sight in God’s creation say, “Lord thank You for this and for my eyesight, the wonderful Gift of eyesight.” This is acknowledged by God then, and recorded by the Best Recorder – He has so much more, but unless you trust Him, how can He ever show you it? For, as now, you would want to photograph it and this is an obsession with trapping things instead of thanking God for His wonderful creation. Let me tell you, you will have no camera in Heaven and even from what is visible at a distance like stars etc, what would you do close up to one of these without your camera? The real answer is “Praise God!” Life is a test, to teach us how to praise Him for all that He has given us, and “Ma sha Allah” sounds good! Amen.)

Teaching about revenge: 38. “You have heard it was said, ‘An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth’ (Exodus 21 v 24, Leviticus 24 v 20, Deuteronomy 19 v 21). 39. But now I tell you: do not take revenge on someone who wrongs you (see Leviticus 19 v 17-18). If anyone slaps you on the right cheek, let him slap your left cheek too. 40. And if someone takes you to court to sue you for your shirt, let him have your coat as well. 41. And if one of the occupation troops forces you to carry his pack one Kilometre, carry it two Kilometres. 42. When someone asks you for something, give it to him; when someone wants to borrow something, lend it to him. (Note: Jesus is merely

saying that it is much better to enter Heaven coatless than to harbour revenge in your heart as is described in Leviticus 19 v 17-18 that we should not harbour revenge. We know God Sees and Hears and Feels all (see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). So, Jesus is merely making room for unhindered kindness to flow here and the onus is shifted onto the asker to be honest, so, beggars had better be honest beggars! As to misuse God's unhindered Kindness, is a great sin. Today we often see certain beggars who make a good living out of 'feeding' on other people's kindness and generosity – this is a great sin! For what about when a person really does need charity and people's hearts have hardened to the habitual sad-faced beggars? Those who make a profit out of charity for themselves are actually killing goodness itself and this hurts God deeply. Jesus is merely saying, "Keep giving – God Sees all!"

The Qur'an, quite wisely may I add, joins both Old and New here, the Old which permits one to get back what he is owed by equal pay back, to the Gospel which suggests to forgive and leave to God in the following verse: "Let harm be requited with an equal harm, though anyone who forgives and puts things right will have his reward from God Himself – He does not like those who do wrong" (see Qur'an 42:40-43) where in verse 43 "Though if a person is patient and forgives, this is one of the greatest things." (See also Qur'an 41:33-35 "Repel evil with what is better.")

Teaching about love for enemies: 43. "You have heard that it was said, 'Love your friends, hate your enemies.' 44. But now I tell you: Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you (Note: see Leviticus 19 v 17-18 again), 45. so that you may become the sons of your Father in Heaven. For He makes the Sun shine on bad and good people alike, and gives rain to those who do good and to those who do evil. 46. Why should God reward you if you love only the people who love you? Even the tax collectors do that! 47. And if you speak only to your friends, have you done anything out of the ordinary? Even the pagans do that! 48. You must be perfect – just as your Father in Heaven is perfect!" (Note: this once again, throws onus on the evil person and allows love to flow unhindered – leaving God as the Judge. You see up to the coming of Christ, the Law brought one to the fourth Heaven of Joy in the Red Light by obeying the Law of the Torah. When Jesus came, God sent both Jesus' own Realm of Yellow Light and the

Holy Spirit's Realm of Blue Light which was below the Red at this time so as to offer firstly, to the Jews, then to all the gentiles also, the chance to become sons of God. To do this, you had to and still have to put God before the Law and just let love and kindness flow and live totally in God's Company always aware and always awake. Because people rejected it, the Qur'an was also sent to give gentiles another chance by having Taqwa which is similar – it is awareness of God always, worshipping Him alone and doing good deeds. Only last year in real time were the Lights of Christ and the Spirit brought back above the Red Light to Heaven Five and Six as the Holy Spirit had been in the world and did not find too many interested in His Light truly. His and Christ's Light are still available but only by request as God does not waste His time! (see Manifestations ch 44, p 192-194).

There is a hidden truth in certain good deeds that often goes unnoticed, even among certain clannish Muslims and is not very well uncovered by the Qur'an's constant praise of the "believer" so can thus go unseen, but not by God. Just as in this verse above wherein Jesus exposes those who do kind deeds only to their own friends, so do many modern Muslims give only to Muslims while they tell themselves that they are giving alms to the poor. They selectively close their eyes to non-Muslim people when it comes to charity. They would do well to read and listen to the Sunnah of Muhammad where he urges us all to love one another as created beings of the Creator Allah. You can lie to yourselves but not to God, who exposes every hidden folly and trickery known to man Amen. When you give, give and leave the Judging to God for you cannot know the heart of another human even a non-Muslim who may be a living saint and a friend of the Living God. Amen. And just in case you don't believe what I say, read Qur'an 30:38, wherein it tells us to give to all, "Near relative, the needy, and the traveller" and "These are the ones who will prosper (in God's Eyes)." We can't judge everyone or even anyone truly, be he or she Muslim, or unknown traveller, for only God Knows every heart and further, He Knows its potential to please Him. So, if you judge a person as non-Muslim and deep within say, "I'm not giving to him because he is not a Muslim," how do you know that he may not be Abraham in disguise? Give without judgement as if all were a potential Abraham, Jesus, Moses, or Muhammad and then God will See your heart is pure Amen. Amen Amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

CHAPTER 6 MATTHEW

Teaching about charity: 1. “Make certain you do not perform your religious duties in public so that people will see what you do. If you do these things publicly you will not have any reward from your Father in Heaven. (Note: in Jesus’ time it was fashionable to be seen praying in public. Remember this was a Jewish society wherein most at least believed that God existed whether or not they were bad or good thereafter. Today in many places it’s the exact opposite, where many don’t believe, so to be seen to pray in public today can be seen by God as an act of extreme courage as the true believer may feel ridiculed for his or her faith in God Amen.) 2. So when you give something to a needy person, do not make a big show of it, as the hypocrites do in the houses of worship and on the streets. They do it so that people will praise them. I assure you, they have already been paid in full. 3. But when you help a needy person, do it in such a way that even your closest friend will not know about it. 4. Then it will be a private matter. And your Father (God) who sees what you do in private, will reward you. (Note: God often tests us on this after we have done a charitable deed, the thought may come to boast of it to someone and if we do, we feel bad after telling, where we know we should have kept it or in fact offered the thought back to God where He disposes of it and smiles Amen. The Qur’an advises of both public and private charity and there is certain wisdom in this. Firstly, the poor receive more and secondly, it keeps charity-giving fashionable. You see if public charity-giving was taken away, even though God, as Jesus says, may not reward it, the money at least gets to the hungry mouth. Yet, private or real heartfelt charity, which God rewards so much more, is still also recommended. So, over all the poor get more money and food etc. So, for example, if a large business decides for advertising purposes, to give charity to show it is ‘good’ therefore ‘buy our product,’ it may not seem like true charity in the Jesus sense, but alas, the poor and hungry are fed and clothed and others may see this as an act of goodness and so urges them by example to give charity also. So, basically, all charity is good but private is better Amen. The Qur’an adds another thing to charity showing that it is a true extension of the Gospel’s ethos which is, “Do for others as you want them to do for you” (Matthew 7 v 12) which is merely a bringing to Light of Ezekiel 7 v 27, “I (God)... will judge you in the same way

as you have judged others,” and this is “Do not seek to give bad things that you yourself would only accept with your eyes closed” (Qur’an 2:267).)

Teaching about Prayer: 5. When you pray, do not be like the hypocrites! They love to stand up and pray in the houses of worship and on the street corners, so that everyone will see them. I assure you they have already been paid in full. (Note: again, in Jesus’ time it was fashionable to be seen praying and thus politically advantageous, whereas today, especially in the modern world to pray in public is an act of courage. Please bear with me and let me illustrate with an example: suppose I am out with my family in a modern fashionable restaurant where those who follow trends hang out or like to be seen to hang out. As the waiter brings out our meal, I turn to my wife and family and say, “Let’s say grace before meals to thank God for the good things that He gives.” Because God does test, I can feel the stigma attached to this act of courage as I am today, in our modern world, in fact, making a stand for God, showing that He is worth it. I could ‘chicken out’ and say to myself, “Well Jesus said to pray in private” but in this situation the thought came to me and I really should offer it up to God and if He says or gives the positive feeling to “Roll with it” then it is my duty before God to stick up for His Name. So, we as a family say grace to thank God aloud. Heads start to turn as we pray. My teenage son may feel the stigma of embarrassment as peer and group pressure set in but I see this and say, “Son, some day you will need God and He will be there for you. Do not worry about turned heads.” At one table, I hear the whispered words of the ‘want to be fashionable’ lady, “Do they still do that in this place? I thought that went out in the seventies! Ha Ha!” But over at another table, I see the look in a mother’s eyes, “Oh we have forgotten God, wow! This man shows true courage” and thinks “Tonight when I return home my family and I are going to kneel and pray to God” and she does exactly this. God smiles in Heaven and turns to me and says, “SEE Alan how I work, a small thing to you, may have life and indeed eternity changing consequences for others.” So, the fact is, we must try to be aware and awake to God always and sensitive to what He Wants and not try to ‘box Him up’ for Sunday Mass or Friday prayers or indeed the modern Synagogue on Saturday Sabbath Amen.)

6. When you pray, go to your room, close the door and pray to your Father, who is unseen. And your Father, who sees what you do in private, will reward you.

(Note: the above note came to me today as I edit on the 12/9/2018, but last year as I initially wrote this Book, I had a similar note included and as it is of such importance in this world today, I am going to include it also:

30/10/2017, today, it is easy to pray in private, it's like, "No one knows that I am a believer." Yet, today a different challenge is set before us from God: In these dark days of faithlessness, we should be seen to stand up for God in public, even saying grace in a public restaurant before meals often has a stigma attached but I say, "Fight it and stand up for God!" you never know, someone beside you may be strengthened by this act of yours and it is not true to say, "you never know" because someday you will know when God shows you the effect your faith had on others Amen. However, it is still good to pray in private and if I may add, Pray always, all of the time to God in all your thoughts and actions for He is truly always with you, with us all Amen.

One more thing I see today Muslims seem to have no fear in praying in public and showing their faith in God, the same God us westerners are becoming more and more afraid to show our faith in. When God pulls back the curtain there are no Jews, Muslims or Christians, just believers and disbelievers, so do you want to be a believer? Stand up and be counted Amen!

And back to today as I edit, just in case you weakening westerners or lapsing Christians are starting to doubt God's Ability to See and Hear all, I must include His Own Words to Jeremiah the prophet and please read them slowly and with opened eyes, ears and hearts: "I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Do you know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?" This is the All-seeing God that Jesus tried to promote and teach us about, the One he called his Father, so please don't argue, just try to understand Him. He Sees and Hears and Knows all and He is even Greater than Heaven and earth put together, for He Himself Created everything and if He chose to, He could hold the entire universe in One Hand. Try to envisage the awe-

inspiring Qualities it takes to do this. This is what finding God is all about, to answer the Questions, ask and offer all up to Him, He will tell you when you are ready to hear them Amen Amen Amen.)

7. When you pray, do not use a lot of meaningless words, as the pagans do, who think their gods will hear them because their prayers are long. 8. Do not be like them. Your Father (God) already knows what you need before you ask Him. 9. This then is how you should pray: Our Father (Allah) in Heaven: may Your Holy Name be honoured; may Your Kingdom come; may Your Will be done on earth as it is in Heaven. 11. Give us today the food we need. 12. Forgive us the wrongs we have done, as we forgive the wrongs that others have done to us (see Qur'an 24:22). 13. Do not bring us to hard testing but keep us safe from the evil one. 14. If you forgive others the wrongs they have done to you, your Father in Heaven will also forgive you. 15. But if you do not forgive others, then your Father (God) will not forgive the wrongs you have done. (Note: The Qur'an tells us, "Whoever obeys God and His messenger, stands in awe of God and keeps his duty to Him will be triumphant" (Qur'an 24:52). To Muslims, their messenger is Muhammad; to the Jews, Moses and the prophets and to Christians, Jesus and his message through his disciples guided by the Holy spirit. However, all tell us to worship God alone and to do good for one another; so, who today, as the Qur'an says, stands in awe of God? I do! What a beautiful, profound few words, "to stand in awe of God." Can you honestly say this? Christian! When you say the "Our Father" prayer, do you stand in awe of God? well you should! And if you don't, there is something wrong – call God immediately! Call God and ask Him to Guide you into worshipping Him alone, as Jesus did, as Moses did and as Muhammad did. Ask Him to allow you to stand in awe of Him, the Almighty. And He will, for God answers every genuine prayer. "All who ask the Lord for help will be saved" (Joel 2 v 32) and "No one will be disappointed who waits for My help" (Isaiah 49 v 23) and also in the Qur'an 40:60, "Your Lord Says, 'Call on Me and I will answer you; those who are too proud to serve Me will enter Hell humiliated.'" Jesus also says, "I will not turn anyone away who comes to me." However, he adds, "No one can come to me unless the Father (God) draws him to me," and thus, "Not all who call me 'lord' (Messiah) will enter God's Kingdom but only those who have done the Will of God" (see John 6 v

37, 44 & Matthew 7 v 21). Read them all! I tell no lie in this, for God is Guiding me to strengthen all true believers, Muslim, Jew, Christian and whoever calls God sincerely before the Coming of Himself, His Messiah and His Holy angels to Judge the world Amen Amen Amen. Only God knows this Day, however!)

Teaching about fasting: 16. “And when you fast, do not put on a sad face as the hypocrites do. They neglect their appearance so that everyone will see that they are fasting. I assure you they have already been paid in full. 17. When you go without food, wash your face and comb your hair, 18. so that others cannot know that you are fasting – only your Father, who is unseen, will know. And your Father (God), who sees what you do in private, will reward you.” (Note: as with prayer, sometimes today, especially in the modern world, we must actually stand up and not boast, but show others publicly that you are not afraid to fast as your Muslim brothers do so willingly; so, in effect, you are saying by this, “God is real and I believe in Him Amen.” God Sees your efforts and the Truth Amen.)

Riches in Heaven: 19. Do not store up riches for yourselves here on earth, where moths and rust destroy and robbers break in and steal. 20. Instead, store up riches for yourselves in Heaven, where moths and rust cannot destroy and robbers cannot break in and steal. 21. For your heart will always be where your riches are.” (Note: the Qur’an constantly reminds all throughout that your deeds are rewarded by God see Qur’an 24:37-38, “Men who are not distracted either by commerce or prophet, from remembering God, keeping up the prayer and paying the prescribed alms fearing a day when eyes and hearts will turn over. God will reward such people according to the best of their actions and He will give them more of his bounty: God provides limitlessly for anyone He will.” And Jesus also confirms this elsewhere himself when he says that “man cannot serve both man and money” (Matthew 6 v 24).)

The light of the body: 22. “The eyes are like a lamp for the body. If your eyes are sound, your whole body will be full of light; 23. but if your eyes are no good, your body will be in darkness. So, if the light in you is darkness, how terribly dark it will be!” (Note: Jesus often talks of “Blind leaders of the blind” (see Matthew 23). And all throughout Scripture, including the

Qur'an, we are all called to use our eyes to see – to see the Truth and alas, we cannot do this alone without God. for once we call God sincerely, He helps by activating every sense that He Gave us, so we may use it for His Glory Amen.)

God and possessions: 24. “No one can be a slave of two masters; he will hate one and love the other; he will be loyal to one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money. 25 This is why I tell you not to be worried about the food and drink you need in order to stay alive, or about clothes for your body. After all, isn't life worth much more than food? And isn't the body worth much more than clothes? 25. Look at the birds: they do not sow seeds, gather a harvest and put it in barns; yet your Father in Heaven takes care of them! Aren't you worth much more than birds? 27. Can any of you live a bit longer by worrying about it? 28. And why worry about your clothes? Look how the wild flowers grow: they do not work or make clothes for themselves. 29. But I tell you that not even king Solomon with all his wealth had clothes as beautiful as these flowers. 30. It is God who clothes the wild grass – grass that is here today and gone tomorrow, burnt up in the oven. Won't He be all the more-sure to clothe you? How little faith you have! 31. So, do not start worrying: ‘Where will my food come from? Or my drink? Or my clothes?’ 32. (These are the things the pagans are always concerned about.) Your Father in Heaven Knows that you need all these things. 33. Instead be concerned above everything else with the Kingdom of God and with what He requires of you and He will provide you with all these other things. 34. So, do not worry about tomorrow; it will have enough worries of its own. There is no need to add to the troubles each day brings.” (Note firstly, as I edit today and type, I can't help but to notice how easily Jesus interchanges the word “Father” with “God” and “He” and never “Me” or “My” and I feel many Christian leaders would do well to see this, for remember Jesus did say about his “Father” “the One who alone is God” in John 5 v 44. I tell you nobody Biblically has ever asked you to worship Jesus, but tradition from man. Secondly, the Qur'an constantly reminds that yes, we can't serve two masters which also include Jesus, angels, Mary, false gods as well as wealth (see Qur'an 39:29,45). Jesus confirms this himself when he says, “The son of man did not come to be served but to serve” (Matthew 20 v 28). Jesus is like our older brother

gone before us and even as king and Messiah, when he returns at the Judgement he will only show us, like God's foreman, how to indeed worship God alone as he said to Satan in the desert, "Go away Satan! The Scripture says, 'Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him!'" (Matthew 4 v 10). And let me show you all how to use your eyes that God gave you – turn to John 4 v 22 and you will read quite subtly placed, "We Jews know whom we worship!" is Jesus not saying that he, as a Jew, worships God alone? Open your eyes! Untangle the web of tradition! A Muslim friend of mine remarked recently as I took off my wellies at his doorstep with holes in, as he pointed to his heart, "These are your real clothes!" Beautiful simple faith! that transcends all religious boundaries of man Amen.

There is also another very valid point in the above passage and that is that Jesus isn't telling us all to stop working and lay down, no, but to trust God enough to sort out and plan your life for you. If you work every hour God sends and ignore God, you are in effect saying, "I don't trust or believe in God at all or enough to stop work and ask, 'What is your will Father?'" Are you afraid He might ask you to change? to give up something? to give up all or some of your wealth? Remember God is Kind! But He Sees straight through the falsehood and excuse of working your lives away so as you can say to God at the end, "Lord I was too busy working for my family etc. that I neglected You, I'm sorry!" God will say, "Wrong answer, My friend! You used work as a façade to avoid Me and you never trusted Me enough to ask Me sincerely for My Will. You have completely wasted your life; for life, real life, starts with Me!"

Why does Jesus say, "We must all be born again"? Why does the Qur'an say that it is God who gives you your Taqwa or awareness of Himself (see Qur'an 47:17)? Because it is at the point of sincere asking that true life begins. Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

Personally, if I did not truly ask God's Will, I would not be writing these Books for you and me; for, I truly am an honoured servant and why do I say honoured? Because I myself learn and develop and get closer to God as I receive for you. God is so Wise but you must put Him first. I don't think a day goes by where I am not tested into thinking, "I should have a job – a real job!" and think "I'm a waster, writing and not working." God even tests

me further by sometimes allowing my friends and family to taunt me but you know, He funnily always shows me exactly how He is allowing them to taunt me and shows me thus, their weaknesses. But alas, I do trust my Lord, my God the One Almighty Creator, the Father, the Most-High Allah, who alone is God and We will win! There is no doubt! Amen. He also permits me to be taunted by lying spirits, even bad angels etc and alas even Satan, but He is always with me during these tests maybe unseen and even unfelt, but He gives me enough Guidance to beat them all. The most important and only way, and God and His Holy spirit are my witnesses and maybe even the real Jesus, to beat the worst of all these things the false messiah, and I have been visited by many, is to call God, the One, our Father God. for He alone knows the True Messiah, and shows him only to those in whom He Trusts – However, at the Judgement, we will see Jesus in God’s Glory and that day there will be no doubt who is God and who is His Messiah and also who have served their God; which people, angels etc have truly served and worshipped and had reverence for God, the One, The Almighty – by their Light and by their Light, will the Truth be shown, for God’s Holy spirit alone has been charged with this task – the Keeper of the Truth and the Light Amen Amen Amen. Praise the Lord Amen.)

CHAPTER 7 MATTHEW:

A little Revelation: What can I say the Qur'an is like to a Christian who has seen many, many roads that are dead ends? "God one mile ahead!" How and why can I say this? Because it is full of praise for God, the Lord, the One, the God of Jesus. It makes sense to praise God the Creator, the One of whom Jesus talked so much about; the One he called his Father and his God (John 20 v 17) Amen.

Judging others: 1. "Do not judge others, so that God will not Judge you 2. for God will Judge you in the same way as you judge others and He will apply to you the same rules you apply to others. 3. Why then do you look at the speck in your brother's eye when there is a log in your own eye? 4. How dare you say to your brother, 'Please let me take that speck out of your eye,' when you have a log in your own eye? 5. You hypocrite! First take the log out of your own eye and then you will be able to see clearly to take the speck out of your brother's eye." (Note: this, once again, is Jesus reinforcing the Teachings of the prophets, this time Ezekiel, 7 v 27 where God says, "I will punish you for all you have done and will Judge you in the same way as you have judged others. This will show you that I am the Lord." This confirms once more Jesus' Word's in Matthew 5 v 17, "Do not think that I have come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets.") 6. "Do not give what is Holy to dogs – they will only turn and attack you. Do not throw you pearls in front of pigs – they will only trample them underfoot." (Note: this verse seems to me to be a little out of place or out on its own. I think Jesus is hinting at, "once you can see, don't close your eyes again and protect what has been shown you by God and treat it with great reverence and respect, like valuable pearls." Amen. Today, almost a year later, I think and add, once we receive precious Words from God and know that these are real and meaningful and special, well we must be careful who we speak them to and without judging another person, we can sometimes see or are shown by God Himself their obvious disrespect of Himself and His Ways. We must then, instead of blundering on, hand these wonderful pearls back to God for His safe keeping and for when they are needed to bring out again, when we meet a true believer or at a time of His Choosing Amen. It all then makes perfect sense Amen.)

Ask, seek, knock: 7. "Ask and you will receive, seek and you will find; knock and the door will be opened to you. 8. For everyone who asks will receive and anyone who seeks will find and the door will be opened to him who knocks." (Note: the Qur'an backs this up quite clearly, "Your Lord says, 'Call on Me and I will answer you'" (Qur'an 40:60). Many have tried to explain the above but when we call God sincerely, He listens and starts immediately to work, to prepare you in His Way (Which is always best) for your meeting with Himself. People may say to me, "How can you hear God talking to you?" I could answer, "Well you just know!" I add, God is willing to talk to everyone of us and I feel that we have all, at some point, heard promptings from our angels and even the Holy Spirit, whom God sends ahead of Himself to prepare us for this (even though He, God Himself can be right beside us all at the same time). Anyways, when God talks, He Talks and you listen! It is only a human concept to say something like, "Why didn't you ask Him for something nice whilst you 'had Him' talking?" We never 'have God' He always has us! before we even think; for, He Knows what thoughts we would choose if He Chose to put them there before our minds. He is so Wise, yes, The All Wise, All Knowing – I am not just saying this because it is written so often in the Qur'an but because I know it. Even if I wanted something badly, when God enters your presence, all thought of what I want leaves me – it's all about what He wants and this is great and the best, for He truly knows what we actually need, not what we think we need Amen.

9. "Would any of you who are fathers give your son a stone when he asks for bread? 10. or would you give him a snake when he asks for a fish? 11. Bad as you are, you know how to give good things to your children. How much more then, will your Father in Heaven give good things to those who ask Him! 12. Do for others what you want them to do for you: this is the meaning of the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets.

(Note: let me give a personal example of God's Power and yet how we must always and forever seek His Almighty Will. I lost my twelve-year old son to cancer and even if God allows me to heal and bring back life to other sick children, I could never go against His Will and try to even ask about my son unless God gives me the thought to ask, for He has told me that my son was not ready for adult life in this world as it is today and he would not have

been happy. This is enough for me. So, if I healed another sick child by God's Power and Will and even if my broken hearted wife said, "How come you won't heal or haven't already healed our boy?" this would be her love (mother's love) of her child getting in the way of God's Will. It's like the people who said to Jesus at the time of his own crucifixion, "You could heal others but you can't save yourself, take yourself down off the cross if you can" (see Matthew 27 v 42). They couldn't see that Jesus was merely carrying out God's Will even unto his own death. This is why I admire Jesus so much, because of his love of and his willingness to please God, our God, our Father Amen.)

The narrow gate: 13. "Go in through the narrow gate, because the gate to Hell is wide and the road that leads to it is easy and there are many who travel it. 14. But the gate to life is narrow and the way that leads to it is hard and there are few people who find it." (Note: And the gate to life is God's Will for us. Just ask and He will Guide. It is only hard if we start looking at others and listen to temptation. If you listen to God's Guidance and obey His Will and what He truly wants from us and this is often a lot simpler and less complicated than what we may call 'normal' now, then it is easy – and Jesus confirms this later when he says, "The yoke that I give is easy and the load I put on you is light" (see Matthew 11 v 28-30). And strangely enough, this light is light in weight maybe? or was Jesus also prophesying about the Heavenly Lights that shines in the true believer's hearts and will be seen on the Judgement Day by all? or both? Amen Amen Amen.)

A tree and its fruit: 15. "Be on your guard against false prophets; they come to you looking like sheep on the outside but on the inside they are really like wolves. 16. You will know them by what they do. Thorn bushes do not bear grapes and briars do not bear figs. 17. A healthy tree bears good fruit, but a poor tree bears bad fruit. 18. A healthy tree cannot bear bad fruit and a poor tree cannot bear good fruit. 19. And the tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown in the fire. 20. So then, you will know the false prophets by what they do." (Note: Firstly, compare what John the Baptist says in Matthew 3 v 8-10, "Do those things that show you have turned from your sins... for the axe (Jesus) is ready to cut down the trees at the roots" and secondly, Jesus may well have been hinting at the money

and status loving powers that were in his time and how they had no true love for God. However, God Himself tells us in the Law of Moses, that any prophet who tries to lead you away from God is false, (see Deuteronomy 13 v 1-5) and that even if what he says comes true, don't heed him and that God may only be testing the people through him. Had you been close to God – you would have known, because God would have shown you their trickery. A true prophet or messenger of God will only ever tell you to worship God, the Almighty alone – all others are false! If someone tells you to worship Jesus – he is false! For even Jesus tells us to worship God alone, “The One who alone is God” (see Matthew 4 v 10, John 5 v 44) where Jesus clearly tells us that the “Father” is his “God” in John 20 v 17. Personally, I did not come to make friends but to strengthen the believers' faith in God. God will reward and give rightful praise by His Standards to whom He will on Judgement Day and this includes Jesus. Amen Amen Amen. Jesus himself agrees with this and by God's Own Authority has sent me ahead of himself. I am like a man on a bicycle pushing a roller ahead of me to flatten the road, yet, Jesus is coming behind me in a steam roller the full width of the road. He will flatten all in his path. When he catches up to me, on my bike – he will say, “Hop aboard, climb up here beside me my friend” and I will. I have seen a vision of this in a dream Amen.)

I never knew you: 21. “Not everyone who calls me ‘lord, lord’ will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but only those who do what my Father (God) in Heaven wants them to do. (Note: lord is a title given here to the Messiah which means God's chosen king and many through history have called kings lords but to me there is only One Lord, our universal God, the Creator of all Amen. Tell this above verse to a good Muslim and he will jump for joy, for this confirms the message of the Qur'an to worship God alone and to do His Will (see Al Fatihah Qur'an 1:1-7).) 22. When Judgement day comes, many will say to me ‘lord, lord (Messiah)! in your name we spoke God's message, by your name we drove out many demons and performed many miracles!’ (Note: were they doing God's Will?) 23. Then I will say to them, ‘I never knew you, get away from me, you wicked people!’”

The two house builders: 24. “So, then, anyone who hears these Words of mine and obeys them is like a wise man who built his house on a rock. 23. The rain poured down, the rivers overflowed and the wind blew hard

against that house. But it did not fall, because it was built on rock. 26. But anyone who hears these Words of mine and does not obey them is like a foolish man who built his house on sand. 27. The rain poured down, the rivers overflowed, the wind blew hard against that house, and it fell. And what a terrible fall that was!" (Note: Yes, Jesus is alluding to that horrible fall into Hell but what are his Words? and the reason I use capital "W" is because they are God's Words given to Jesus to speak to us (see Deuteronomy 18 v 18-19 & John 3 v 34) and to summarise what these Words are, when Jesus himself was asked what is the greatest and most important Commandment? He answered, "Listen Israel, the Lord our God is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength. The second most important Commandment is this: 'Love your neighbour as you love yourself.' There is no other Commandment more important than these two." Amen. I think that every good Muslim fulfils these two or at least tries to, possibly even more than a Christian and why? Because they live them! Many Christians are still stuck in tradition's web of talking to Mary, saints and intercessors and trying to sort out the trinity, when all along, Jesus is showing us that he himself worships God too Amen.)

The authority of Jesus: 28. When Jesus was finished saying these things, the crowd was amazed at the way he taught. 29. He wasn't like the teachers of the Law instead he taught with authority. (Note: see John 5 v 43, "I have come with my Father's (God's) Authority.")

CHAPTER 8 MATHEW:

(Note: Last night on tv I watched a documentary about Jerusalem, the Jews and the Palestinians and I was deeply disturbed at the violence, hatred, cruelty, torture and murder I had seen; all of whom claim to believe in God the Just, the Kind, the Peaceful.

Today on the news another truck ramming or murdering by an Isis inspired claimant again; who also apparently believes in God. How sick God must feel at how a real disbeliever can stand now before Him, the Almighty God and daringly say, "Look God, Look at what religion brings!" Ask yourself, Are you an example for God Shining His Holy Lights out to the world?

Two years ago in my first Book, Guided by God, God gave me a prophecy that is soon about to start, after next Christmas. He told me that He wants to reinstate His Holy Temple in Jerusalem. This, I am now told has nothing to do with the Jewish people of today and has nothing to do with their merit as people, for many are violent thugs who have no Light in their hearts. Muslims I implore you, do not lose your Light, because of them; as the Qur'an says, "Who is better guided someone who falls on his face, or someone who walks steadily on a straight path?" (Qur'an 67:22). If you have Light, God's Holy Light in your heart and walk on God's path, keeping His Holy Law and His Commands that guide us to Himself, and you are tempted by Satan to do violent and un-Godly deeds, you will fall of this path. God's path is like a huge rope bridge over a huge furnace – walk straight and you are fine, listen to Satan and you leave the path. Have you seen the fall? Down, down, down you go once you leave His Holy Path Amen.

Prophecy is God's to keep and if God decides to reinstate His Holy Temple, it will be for the people of all nations to pray there (see Isaiah 56 v 1-7). Yes, its Inner Sanctum may be kept Holy by certain Jewish priests if they are available, however, God will choose these himself, when the real Temple comes from Heaven on Judgement Day and those who are deemed evil will then be dismissed.

If God chooses this, there will be no war, it will be His Will and He, being a kind God, will accommodate the Muslims, if needed by Heavenly Power

from God Himself. This should not be a war between Jews and Muslims but about what God really, really wants Himself. You all supposedly believe in Him! have any of you really asked for His Holy Will? – His real Will? – not what we may think He wants, for God has His Own Mind and Choice Amen.

If God does decide to progress with this, He will show by Heavenly Power and Great Signs, so as to show all concerned, His unwavering Will.

Alas, these things will have hardly gotten established before the evil one, already born, a Chinese man named “Ying” will trample the earth and even defy God Himself. To come through this time, you will have to stay on God’s Path which includes many Muslims, some Jews and some Christians. I have seen this man in a dream as a boy – I tried to drown him in this dream in a swimming pool but he had a large body guard, protecting him that would not allow me to hurt him. the feeling of soulessness emanating from this young man was deeply disturbing and my own soul was permitted to feel it. Please! all believers in God call Him, the Almighty and ask Him for His Help and Guidance. Remember even on the Judgement Day, those who still have Light will be rejoicing – not sad at all! So, pray for God’s constant Guidance and Light and yes, of course, He will give it and help you – remember, “No one will be disappointed who waits for the Lord’s Help” and “All who ask the Lord for help will be saved” Amen (see Isaiah 49 v 23 & Joel 2 v 32).

The Qur’an tells us many times “for those who believe, there is no fear, nor will they grieve” (see Qur’an 43:68) and this is literally true. As God approaches and all around us seem lost, we will erupt in Joy for God will have sent his Holy spirit ahead of Himself with many bonuses, of Joy, peace, hope and even a warm love from Christ himself – we will know we are about to be saved – and you will not be able to contain your happiness Amen Amen Amen. – “On that Day some faces will be beaming, laughing and rejoicing but some faces will be dust-stained and covered in darkness: those are the disbelievers, who exceed all bounds” (Qur’an 80:38-42).)

Jesus heals a man: 1. When Jesus came down from the hill, large crowds followed him. 2. Then a man suffering from a dreaded skin-disease came to him, knelt before him and said, “Sir, if you want to, you can make me clean.” 3. Jesus stretched out his hand and touched him, “I do want to,” he answered, “Be clean!” At once the man was healed of his disease. 4. Then

Jesus said to him, "Listen! Don't tell anyone, but go straight to the priest and let him examine you; then in order to prove to everyone that you are cured, offer the sacrifice that Moses ordered (see Leviticus 14 v 1-32).

Jesus Heals a Roman officer's servant: 5. When Jesus entered Capernaum, a Roman officer met him and begged for his help: "Sir, my servant is sick in bed at home, unable to move and suffering terribly." 7. "I will go and make him well," Jesus said. 8. "Oh no, sir," answered the officer, "I do not deserve to have you come into my house. Just give the order and my servant will get well. 9. I too am a man under the authority of superior officers and I have soldiers under me. I order this one, 'Go!' and he goes; and I order that one, 'Come!' and he comes; and I order my slave, 'Do this!' and he does it." 10. When Jesus heard this, he was surprised and said to the people following him, "I tell you, I have never found anyone in Israel with faith like this. 11. I assure you that many will come from the east and the west and sit down with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob at the feast in the Kingdom of Heaven. 12. But those who should be in the Kingdom (the Jews) will be thrown out into the darkness where they will cry and grind their teeth." (Note: This explains why Jesus had to come to the Jews first and offer them the chance to become children of God – yet alas, so many stubbornly refused it and still do to this day. I tell you, not one Jew will enter Heaven without first acknowledging Jesus as the Messiah. This does not say that a Jew cannot be saved, for if a Jew worships God alone and loves his neighbour as himself, then, he is keeping God's Law and will be saved but he or she will still have to pass through "The Gate" – Jesus the Messiah Amen. This also shows all of us Muslims and Christians and believers in God, that the opportunity is there for all of us "to come from the east and the west" and enter God's Kingdom. Avail of it! Call God, the God of the Messiah who Hears all and Sees all and Knows all hearts and minds Amen.) 13. Then Jesus said, "Go home and what you believe will be done for you." And the officer's servant was healed that very moment. (Note: Many would argue that faith in Jesus healed the man's servant but God had still to send the Power of Healing, showing that God who is everywhere (see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24) backed Jesus up as Jesus was only carrying out God's Instructions anyways in the first place. You see, no matter what miracle Jesus produced and what

Words of Teaching he spoke, God was behind them, for God sent Jesus and authenticated him Amen (see John 3 v 34, 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28, 12 v 49).)

Jesus heals many people: 14. Jesus went to Peter's home and there he saw Peter's mother-in-law sick in bed with a fever. 15. He touched her hand; the fever left her, and she got up and began to wait on him. 16. When evening came, people brought to Jesus many who had demons in them. Jesus drove out the evil spirits with a Word and Healed all who were sick. 17. He did this to make what the prophet Isaiah had said come true, "He (the Messiah) took our sicknesses and carried away our diseases," (see Isaiah 53 v 4).

The would be followers of Jesus: 18. When Jesus noticed the crowd round him, he ordered his disciples to go to the other side of the lake. 19. A teacher of the Law came to him, "Teacher," he said, "I am ready to go with you wherever you go." 20. Jesus answered him, "Foxes have holes, and birds have nests, but the son of man has nowhere to lie down and rest." 21. Another man, who was a disciple said, "Sir, first let me go back and bury my father." 22. "Follow me," Jesus answered, and let the dead burry their own dead." (Note: Jesus alludes to "life in the Spirit" in John's Gospel, as being like the "Wind" (see John 3 v 8). As anyone who lives by God and in His Holy Spirit must truly put God first above everything including family Amen. In Luke's Gospel 9 v 61-62, Jesus answers to another man who says, "Let me first go and say goodbye to my family," "Anyone who starts to plough and then keeps looking back is of no use to the Kingdom of God.")

Jesus calms a storm: 23. Jesus got into a boat and his disciples went with him. 24. Suddenly, a fierce storm hit the lake and the boat was in danger of sinking. But Jesus was asleep. 25. The disciples went to him and woke him up, "Save us lord (Messiah)!" they said, "We are about to die!" 26. "Why are you so frightened?" Jesus answered. "How little faith you have!" then he got up and ordered the winds and waves to stop, and there was great calm. 27. Everyone was amazed, "What kind of man is this?" they said. "Even the winds and the waves obey him!" (Note: many who like to see Jesus praised and elevated, love this kind of stuff: "Lord save us!" kind of thing and as above, "Even nature obeys him!" yet, God controls nature and once Jesus commanded, because he only ever did God's Command and Will and God was always with him and in fact in him, God made the storm obey;

for, God is all Powerful. God actually brewed up the storm to show how He approved of Jesus' obedience to Himself, that by his Word given to him from God, God showed how Powerful He could be. To make a god of Jesus separate to God is a human or ignorant thing to do and say and can be hinted at to us by the evil one. Alas, ignorance and forgetfulness of God is sin, maybe unintentional but had all the apostles been true believers they would have prayed to God for His help directly Amen. It's amazing how when in the face of death the truth comes out. Without being disrespectful of the disciples of Jesus, could you picture Moses or Elijah grabbing Jesus' gown and crying out "Lord save us!?" I just can't. You see, both Moses and Elijah had their own personal faith and relationship with God themselves, so would have more than likely closed their eyes and begged God with Jesus to save them. Had Jesus calmed the waves and storm in their presence I feel they would have turned to God again and said, "Lord, our God, our Creator, thank You for saving us and thank You for showing us by the command You issued through Your Messiah that we see clearly that he is Your Chosen one to lead Your people Amen. Glory be to You forever Amen." This is what Jesus came to do, to bring Glory to God, the One he called his Father and yes, his God (see John 7 v 18, 17 v 4 & 20 v 17) and not for himself (see John 5 v 41-44, 6 v 27 & 7 v 16-18).

Jesus heals two men with demons: (Note: in Mark's and Luke's Gospels it is one man.) 28. When Jesus came to the territory of Gadara on the other side of the lake, he was met by two men (a man) who came out of the burial caves there. These (this man) men had demons in (him) them and were so fierce that no one dared to travel on that road. 29. At once they screamed, "What do you want with us, you son of God? Have you come to punish us before the right time. (Note: Remember God did say in Psalm 89 v 26-28, "I will make him (the Messiah) My first born son." It is also worth mentioning, was this evil spirit referring to the Judgement Day as the "right time"?) 30. Not far away there was a large herd of pigs feeding. 31. So, the demons begged Jesus, "If you are going to drive us out, send us into the herd of pigs." 32. "Go," Jesus told them; so they left and went off into the pigs. The whole herd rushed down the side of the cliff into the lake and was drowned. 33. The men who had been taking care of the pigs ran away and went into the town, where they told the whole story and what had

happened to the men (man) with the demons. 34. So everyone from the town went out to meet Jesus; and when they saw him they begged him to leave their territory.

(Note: in Mark's Gospel 5 v 18-20, the man with the demons (now expelled from him) begged Jesus, "Let me go with you!" 19. But Jesus would not let him. Instead, he told him, "Go back home to your family and tell them how much the Lord (God) has done for you and how kind He has been to you. (Note: once again how Jesus uses "He" here to emphasise how he wishes to bring glory and praise to his Father (God) and not himself Amen.) 20. So the man left and went all through the Ten towns, telling what Jesus had done for him. And all who heard it were amazed.)

CHAPTER 9 MATTHEW:

Jesus heals a paralysed man: 1. Jesus got into the boat and went back across the lake to his own town, 2. Where some people brought to him a paralysed man, lying on a bed. When Jesus saw how much faith they had he said to the paralysed man, "Courage, my son!" your sins are forgiven." 3. Then some teachers of the Law said to themselves, "This man is speaking blasphemy!" (Note: in Lukes Gospel 5 v 21 they also included, "God is the only One who can forgive sins!") 4. Jesus perceived what they were thinking so he said, "Why are you thinking such evil things? Is it easier to say, 'Your sins are forgiven,' or to say, 'Get up and walk'? 6. I will prove it to you, then, that the son of man has authority on earth to forgive sins." So he said to the man, "Get up, pick up your bed and go home!" 7. The man got up and went home. 8. When the people saw it, they were afraid and praised God for giving such authority to men. (Note: and they were right, because God had given authority to Jesus for Jesus says in John's Gospel 5 v 30 & 8 v 28, "I can do nothing on my own authority.")

Jesus calls Matthew: 9. Jesus left that place and as he walked along, he saw a tax collector, named Matthew, sitting in his office. He said to him, "Follow me." Matthew got up and followed him. 10. While Jesus was having a meal in Mattew's house, many tax collectors and other outcasts came and joined Jesus and his disciples at the table. 11. Some pharisees saw this and asked his disciples, "Why does your teacher eat with such people?" (Note: to the Muslim read Surah 80 "He frowned.") 10. Jesus heard them and answered, "People who are well do not need a doctor, but only those who are sick. 13. Go and find out what is meant by the Scripture that says: 'It is kindness I (God) want, not animal sacrifices' (Hosea 6 v 6, see also Micah 6 v 6-8). I have not come to call respectable people, but outcasts."

The question about fasting: 14. Then the followers of John the Baptist came to Jesus, asking, "Why is it that we and the Pharisees fast often, but your disciples don't fast at all?" 15. Jesus answered, "Do you expect the guests at a wedding party to be sad as long as the bridegroom is with them? Of course not! But the day will come when the bridegroom (Jesus himself) will be taken away from them and then they will fast. 16 No one patches up an old coat with a piece of new cloth, for the new patch will shrink and make

an even bigger hole in the coat. 17. Nor does anyone pour new wine into used wineskins, for the skins will burst, the wine will pour out and the skins will be ruined. Instead, new wine is poured into fresh wineskins and both will keep in good condition.” (Note in Luke 5 v 39, Jesus adds, “And no one wants new wine after drinking old wine. ‘The old is better,’ he says.” Jesus is clearly saying in this, that if one obeys the Law given to Moses by worshipping God alone and loving your neighbour as yourself always keeping kindness to the fore, then, he is like “old wine” – God loves it! It was the way it was meant to be, a timeless recipe. As Jesus always said, “I did not come to take away one Word of the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) but because many hadn’t heeded the Law and sinned, Jesus came to show them the way by clarifying and simplifying the important parts of the Law. He also needed new enthusiastic followers who would keep his Words and spread out the Gospel to not only the Jews but the Gentiles aswell – and these new followers are compared to the “New wine skins” to hold his Teachings, the Gospel, “the New wine.” However, Jesus knows that because God is a God who never changes and gave an eternal Law to Moses that was never to be changed, that the “Old wine” (The Law of Moses) is always better and thus pleases God more; so, the Jew who indeed keeps and lives God’s eternal Law is like an old wineskin full of God’s best wine Amen. The Muslims could thus be compared to a new wine based on an old recipe. The fact is that if all three wines become sour, well, God hates sour wine! Each human at birth is given a wineskin and it is up to us to keep our wine sweet for God by firstly, always worshipping Him alone and secondly, always loving your neighbour as yourself, doing for him or her as you would have done for yourself. This is the universal, across the board rule, or wine cellar temperature control. If you break these, no matter what your excuse is your wine sours and God hates sour wine and will throw it out. And just as an aside, alcohol content counts for nothing with God, who rather wine’s taste and not its intoxication which can be removed by God before He drinks one drop Amen Amen Amen.)

The official’s daughter and the woman who touched Jesus’ cloak: 18. While Jesus was saying this, a Jewish official came to him, knelt down before him, and said, “My daughter has just died; but come and place your hands on

her and she will live.” 19. So Jesus got up and followed him, and his disciples went along with him. 20. A woman who had suffered from severe bleeding for twelve years came up behind Jesus and touched the edge of his cloak. 21. She said to herself, “If I only touch his cloak, I will get well.” (Note: Luke’s Gospel shows a more thorough account of this where at first the lady denied having touched Jesus cloak to get well, having failed with doctors and having spent all her money on them, but Jesus knew it and said, “Someone touched me, for I knew it when power went out of me” (see Luke 8 v 42-48) showing that Jesus indeed had God’s Spirit inside himself so as “to feel” God’s Power.) 22. Jesus turned around and saw her and said, “Courage my daughter! Your faith has made you well.” At that very moment the woman became well. 23-26. (Note: this again is covered more comprehensively by Luke 8 v 49-56, so I include here instead: 49. While Jesus was saying this, a messenger came from the official’s house. “Your daughter has died,” he told Jairus; “Don’t bother the Teacher any longer.” 50. But Jesus heard it and said to Jairus, “Don’t be afraid; only believe, and she will be well.” 51. When he arrived at the house, he would not let anyone go in with him except Peter, John and James and the child’s father and mother. 52. Everyone there was crying and mourning for the child. Jesus said, “Don’t cry; the child is not dead – she is only sleeping!” 53. They all laughed at him, because they knew she was dead. 54. But Jesus took her by the hand and called out “Talitha Koum (Little girl get up)” (Note: from Mark 5 v 41.) 55. Her life returned and she got up at once and Jesus ordered them to get her something to eat. 56. Her parents were astounded, but Jesus commanded them not to tell anyone what happened.)

Jesus heals two blind men: 27. Jesus left that place and as he walked along, two blind men started following him. “Take pity on us, son of David!” they shouted. (Note: the Jews were expecting a descendant of king David to be the Messiah as was written in Isaiah 9 v 7 & 11 v 1-9.) 28. When Jesus had gone indoors, the two blind men came to him and he asked them, “Do you believe that I can heal you? (Note: by God’s Power)” “Yes sir!” they answered. 29. Then Jesus touched their eyes and said, “Let it happen then, just as you believe!” – 30. and their sight was restored. Jesus spoke sternly to them, “Don’t tell this to anyone!” 31. But they left and spread the news about Jesus all over that part of the country.

Jesus heals a dumb man: 32 As the men were leaving, some people brought to Jesus a man who could not talk because he had a demon. 33. But as soon as the demon was driven out, the man started talking and everyone was amazed. "We have never seen anything like this in Israel!" they exclaimed. 34. But the Pharisees said, "It is the chief of the demons who gives him the power to drive out demons. (Note: see Matthew 12 v 22-32).

Jesus has pity for the people: 35. Jesus went round visiting all the towns and villages. He taught in the synagogues, preached the good news about the Kingdom, and healed people with every kind of disease and sickness. 36. As he saw the crowds, his heart was filled with pity for them, because they were worried and helpless, like sheep without a shepherd. 37. So he said to his disciples, "The harvest is large, but there are few workers to gather it in. 38. Pray to the Owner (God) of the harvest that He will send out workers to gather in His harvest."

CHAPTER 12 MATTHEW

The twelve apostles: 1. Jesus called his twelve apostles together and gave them authority to drive out evil spirits and to heal every disease and every sickness. 2. These are the names of the twelve apostles: first, Simon (called Peter) and his brother Andrew; James and his brother John, the sons of Zebedee; 3. Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and Matthew, the tax collector; James son of Alphaeus and Thaddaeus; 4. Simon the patriot and Judas Iscariot, who betrayed Jesus.

The Mission of the Twelve: 5. These twelve men were sent out by Jesus with the following instructions: “Do not go to any Gentile territory or any Samaritan towns. 6. Instead, you are to go to the lost sheep of Israel. 7. Go and preach, ‘The Kingdom of Heaven is near!’ 8. Heal the sick, bring the dead back to life, heal those who suffer from dreaded skin-diseases and drive out demons. You have received without paying, so give without being paid. 9. Do not carry out any gold, silver or copper money in your pockets; 10. do not carry a beggar’s bag for the journey or an extra shirt or shoes or a stick. A worker should be given what he needs. 11. When you come to a town or village, go in and look for someone who is willing to welcome you and stay with him until you leave that place. 12. When you go into a house say, ‘Peace be with you.’ 13. If the people in that house welcome you, then take back your greeting of peace and remain; but if they do not welcome you, then take back your greeting. 14. And if some home or town will not welcome you or listen to you, then leave that place and shake the dust of your feet. 15. I assure you that on the Judgement Day God will show more mercy to the people of Sodom and Gomorrah than to the people of that town!” (Note: in our modern day world, many different groups are preaching different messages. Jehovah Witnesses say one thing; the Born again Christians say another; Catholics say another and Muslims say another and Jews think they are still the only ones. Many of us can get confused! The fact is, Jesus’ message was very simple: “Worship God alone and love Him with all your heart, soul, mind and strength and love your neighbour as yourself” (see Mark 12 v 29-31 or Matthew 22 v 37-40). Accept this and call God sincerely asking Him to Guide your life forever and you are obeying all the Laws – nobody can condemn you, be you Jew, Christian or Muslim Amen.)

Coming persecutions: 16. "Listen! I am sending you out just like sheep to a pack of wolves. You must be cautious as snakes and as gentle as doves. 17. Watch out for there will be men who will arrest you and take you to court, and they will whip you in the Synagogues. 18. For my sake you will be brought to trial before rulers and kings, to tell the good news to them and to the gentiles (Note: Jesus is merely foretelling that after the message is firstly given to the Jews, then it would be given to the gentiles afterwards.). 19. When they bring you to trial, do not worry about what you are going to say or how you will say it; when the time comes, you will be given what you will say. 20. For the Words you will speak will not be yours; they will come from the Spirit of your Father speaking through you. (Note: John's Gospel explains this more thoroughly in 14 v 26, "The Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father (God) will send in my name, will teach you everything and make you remember (bring back to mind) all that I have told you" and Remember "The Teaching you have heard is not mine, but comes from the Father (God)" (John 14 v 24).) 21. Men will hand over their own brothers to be put to death and fathers will do the same to their children; children will turn against their parents and have them put to death. 22. Everyone will hate you because of me. But whoever holds out to the end will be saved. 23. When they persecute you in one town, run away to another one. I assure you that you will not finish your work in all the towns of Israel before the Son of Man comes. (Note: Jesus is prophesying that their will still be unbelieving Jews in Israel by the time Judgement Day comes and he returns. We must remember that Jesus openly tells us all that no one, including himself and God's angels knows the Day or the hour of the Judgement Day itself, only God Himself the one he calls "Father" and "God" Amen (see Matthew 24 v 36).) 24. No pupil is greater than his teacher; no slave is greater than his master. 25. So, a pupil should be satisfied to become like his teacher, and a slave like his master. (Note: Jesus is laying open the invitation to all of his students to become brothers of his and thus when trained by the Spirit of God, will be like him Amen. Thus in the next verse Jesus is basically saying if the teacher is called horrible names, so also will the students, so, be prepared for it! Remember God sees all and His Holy Spirit is also God's Holy Witness also.) 25. If the head of a family is called Beelzebul, the members of the family will be called even worse names!" (Note: see Matthew 9 v 34 for example.)

Whom to fear: 26. "So do not be afraid of people. Whatever is now covered up will be uncovered, and every secret will be made known. 27. What I am telling you in the dark you must repeat in broad daylight, and what you have heard in private you must announce from the housetops. 28. Do not be afraid of those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul; rather be afraid of God, who can destroy both body and soul in Hell. 29. For only a penny you can buy two sparrows, yet not one sparrow falls to the ground without your Father's (God's) consent. 30. As for you, even the hairs on your head have all been counted. 31. So, do not be afraid; you are worth much more than many sparrows!" (Note: Just notice, once again, Jesus' inter-change of "God" and "Father" as One and the same, the One who holds all Power and the Power to either Create or Destroy Amen.)

Confessing and rejecting Christ: 32. "If anyone declares publicly that he belongs to me, I will do the same for him before my Father in Heaven. 33. But if anyone rejects me publicly, I will reject him before my Father in Heaven." (Note in Luke's Gospel 12 v 8-9, Jesus says, "I assure you that whoever declares publicly that he belongs to me, the Son of Man will do the same for him before the angels of God. But whoever rejects me publicly, the son of man will reject him before the angels of God." Remember how the Qur'an tells of the stern and obedient qualities of the angels of God Amen. (see Qur'an 13:11, 37:1-2,22-23, 66:6).)

Not peace but a sword: 34. Do not think that I have come to bring peace to the world. No, I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. 35. I came to set sons against their fathers, daughters against their mothers, daughters-in-law against their mothers-in-law; 36. a man's worst enemies will be the members of his own family. (Many people wonder at these apparently strange words but Jesus is merely telling us that as God prepares for the Judgement, the Truth of His Words will bring much rivalry and hatred from traditionalists and even family members. God does test. It is His Right as God to Test and Judge everyone and where better to do this than right in the home. In Jeremiah 17 v 10, God tells us, "I search the minds and test the hearts of men." And in the Qur'an 64 v 14, "Believers, even among your spouses and your children you have some enemies – beware of them – but if you overlook their offences, forgive them, pardon them, then God is all Forgiving, all Merciful." However, we must all realise that if it comes to the

choice between God and family we must choose God Amen. So, if your son sins and you side with him over God and Justice, then what can you expect? The Qur'an also tells of this in 58:22 "(Muhammad), you will not find people who truly believe in God and the Last Day befriending those who oppose God and His messenger, even though they may be their fathers, sons, brothers, or other relations: these are the people in whose hearts God has inscribed faith and whom He has strengthened with his spirit. He will let them enter gardens graced with flowing streams, where they will stay: God is well pleased with them and they with Him. They are on God's side and God's side will be the one to prosper.") 37. Whoever loves his father or mother more than me is not fit to be my disciple; whoever loves his son or daughter more than me is not fit to be by disciple. 38. Whoever does not take up his cross and follow in my steps is not fit to be my disciple. 39. Whoever tries to gain his own life will lose it; but whoever loses his life for my sake will gain it."

Rewards: 40. Whoever welcomes you welcomes me; and whoever welcomes me welcomes the One who sent me (God). 41. Whoever welcomes God's messenger because he is God's messenger, will share in his reward. And whoever welcomes a good man because he is good, will share in his reward. 42. You can be sure that whoever gives a drink of cold water to one of the least of these followers of mine, because he is my follower, will certainly receive a reward. (Note: God Sees all, God Sees all good deeds and the hearts of those who do them and to welcome God's messengers because they are from God and His Messiah, who only does God's will, shows you that you have reverence for the Lord your God Amen.)

CHAPTER 11 MATTHEW:

The messengers from John the Baptist: 1. When Jesus finished giving these instructions to his twelve disciples, he left that place and went of to teach and preach in the towns near there. 2. When John the Baptist heard in prison about the things that Christ was doing, he sent some of his disciples to him. 3. "Tell us," they asked Jesus, "Are you the one John said was going to come, or should we expect someone else?" 4. Jesus answered, "Go back and tell John what you are hearing and seeing: 5. The blind can see, the lame can walk, those who suffer from dreaded skin-diseases are made clean, the deaf hear, the dead are brought back to life and the good news is preached to the poor. 6. How happy are those who have no doubts about me!" 7. While John's disciples were leaving, Jesus spoke about him to the crowds: "When you went out to John in the desert, what did you expect to see? a blade of grass bending in the wind? 8. What did you go out to see? a man dressed up in fancy clothes? People who dress like that live in palaces! 9. Tell me, what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes indeed, but you saw much more than a prophet. 10. For John is the one of whom scripture says: 'God said I will send My messenger ahead of you to open the way for you' (see Malachi 3 v 1). 11. I assure you that John the Baptist is greater than any man that has ever lived. But he who is least in the Kingdom of Heaven is greater than John. (Note: it has just come down to me now that what Jesus is saying is that brotherhood in Christ offers a higher rank, a Higher Light Heaven, than up to this, that had been offered by God's Law given to Moses.) 12. From the time John preached his message until this vary day, the Kingdom of Heaven has suffered violent attacks and violent men try to seize it. 13. Until the time of John all the prophets and the Law of Moses spoke about the Kingdom; 14. And if you are willing to believe their message, John is Elijah, whose coming was predicted (see Malachi 4 v 5-6). 15. Listen then if you have ears!

(Note: this has huge implications for myself and just as John the Baptist denied being Elijah or the Messiah in John 1 v 20-21, he really did not understand as Jesus did, to say the Words he did in v 14 above. When the disciples of Jesus saw Elijah and Moses in Heavenly form in Matthew 17 v 3-4, they neither recognised Elijah as John the Baptist and yet, why would Jesus have said that they were one? and in fact said in matthew 17 v 11,

that he would send Elijah again before the end “to get everything ready” and indeed he has and I am he. I don’t say this lightly as I worry and stress deeply about this, but I know what I know. Jesus came close a few minutes ago, as I edit and add this note today 14/9/2018, and we went for a stroll around my garden. I don’t need to see him but I can hear his thoughts clearly as he said, “Is God not a Fair God? So, just as John had not the chance to enter the Kingdom and attain high honours as a disciple of mine, God gives him this chance through you as Elijah’s fourth and final coming. And you know you have succeeded in this, for God is your Witness to this.” I knew what he meant by this, for I have retrieved the Highest Heavenly Light, that of God’s Glory and all others too and presented them before God, who basically said to me, “I Knew you would do it!” I don’t need to worry because my work is done already in private with God and whoever God has chosen to witness. This is irreversible and the Holy Spirit has already stored and witnessed all, so even if I never wrote these things down they are witnessed and recorded already but I have done so for the benefit of the believers in the world to strengthen and unite them before the return of The Messiah for the Judgement, yes, with God Himself, the Holy Spirit and all of God’s good angels in their various ranks and the Heavenly Lights will reveal the Truth in Heaven and on earth for all to see, as The Holy Spirit answers God’s Own Command, to Shine his Lights and reveal the Truth Amen Amen Amen Vuch. God may yet send me into Israel in person to heal and get things ready and to explain the Truth to those who will listen Amen.)

16. “Now, to what can I compare the people of this day? They are like children sitting in the market-place. one group shouts to the other, 17. ‘We played wedding music for you, but you wouldn’t dance! We sang funeral songs, but you wouldn’t cry!’ 18. When John came, he fasted and drank no wine, and everyone said, ‘He has a demon in him!’ 19. When the son of man (Jesus himself) came, he ate and drank and everyone said, ‘Look at this man, he is a glutton and a drinker, a friend of tax collectors and other outcasts!’ God’s Wisdom however is shown to be true by its results.” (Note: since the Teachings of John the Baptist and Jesus, we have received the Qur’an also, and since then, there are many different ‘takes’ on God’s True Message. Yet, strip these back and all, well, all the good ones will have the

same two fundamentals at their cores and these are and always will be: To worship God alone and to love Him with all your heart, soul and strength (mind and spirit) and to love one another by doing for them as you would have them do for yourselves. I can add nothing to this only, Do them! Live them! Never let go of them unless you are talking directly to God Amen and even then, as you talk to God, He holds them for you, for these will never disappear.)

The unbelieving towns: 20. The people in the towns where Jesus had performed most of his miracles did not turn from their sins, so he reproached those towns. 21. "How terrible it will be for you, Chorazin! How terrible for you too Bethsaida! If the miracles which were performed in you were performed in Tyre and Sidon, the people there would have long ago have put on sack cloth and sprinkled ashes on themselves, to show that they had turned from their sins! 22. I assure you that on the Judgement Day God will show more mercy to the people of Tyre and Sidon than to you! 23. And as for you Capernaum! Did you want to lift yourself up to Heaven? You will be thrown down to Hell! If the miracles which were performed in you had been performed in Sodom, it would still be in existence today! 24. You can be sure that on the Judgement Day God will show more mercy to Sodom than to you!" (Note: I was only talking about this very thing to my brother yesterday and said to him, "If God wants to promote these Books of 'mine' (His), that I am writing, He will!" One miracle in this world with Global media as it is, one healing of a sick child would turn heads and the Way with God is: He always has the 'Groundwork' done first, for He is wise! If, by God's Power, I healed someone before I had finished writing God's Message in these Books, I would probably, and God Knows, never finish them; as, would I ever have the time, peace and rest needed to do so? So, God writes first, then Works! So, if I did, by God's Power now heal someone and thus become famous, and someone asks, "What is your message?" I can say, "There are three Books already written with God's message within," and I add, as I edit today, now five Books. However when healings happen, there is an awful side effect. Yes, it might strengthen the faith of true believers but it also draws, like a magnet, 'sensation seekers' and 'fanatical converts' who are not true believers. Even when Jesus was on earth, his own disciples had great 'faith' and 'courage' yet, when God took

Jesus away, what was left? Yes, lots of sad people and a few believers! Are any really closer to God Himself whom it's all supposed to be about in the first place? This is why God sent The Holy spirit to strengthen, encourage and guide the apostles of Jesus in the spread of the message God wanted to get across the entire earth and even to this day Amen. So, God may never allow miracles to happen through me, because He alone knows the net effect – i.e. are any people closer to the Living God as a result of these miracles? True faith comes from a personal decision to call God Himself and asking Him to Guide your lives forever. The Qur'an speaks of this often and asks, "What will this sudden faith benefit the disbelievers by?" (if given sight at the Judgement) – (see Qur'an 44:10-16 especially verse 13). Even at the Judgement when people see the angels etc. they will say, "God give us another chance and we will believe this time!" (see Qur'an 39:58). However God knows the conditional tense and only He does and He knows they would do the same again; so, I tell you all! Believe while you still can! Call God today! Worship Him alone and do good deeds, loving everyone as a created child of God; yet despise sin! Amen Amen Amen.)

Come to me and rest: 25. At that time, Jesus said (Note: in Luke 10 v 21 the following words are included, "Jesus was filled with Joy by the Holy Spirit and said"), "Father, Lord of Heaven and earth! I thank you because you have shown to the unlearned what you have hidden from the wise and learned. 26 Yes, Father, this was how you wanted it to happen. 27. My Father has given me all things. No one knows the Son except the Father, and no one knows the Father except the Son and those to whom the son chooses to reveal Him. (Note: We must remember Jesus Words in Matthew 7 v 21 where he clearly states that the only way to enter God's Kingdom is by firstly doing the Will of The Father (God) and in John 6 v 44, Jesus says, "No one can come to me unless the Father who sent me draws him to me; and I will raise him to life on the Last Day." Basically this is not a maze to steer through but Clearly indicates that we must always put God first and seek His constant Guidance, then, God introduces His Messiah to us, even unknown to ourselves, in a Heavenly way and Jesus did say that "My Father and I will come to him and live with him" (see John 14 v 23) i.e. the good and worthy believer, just as good angels and the Holy spirit, under God's direction also work with and in the believer, even unknown to us. So for

now, the first positive step anyone can do is to call God and pray for His Eternal Guidance and that He may Purify you for Himself. This is open and easy for every Jew, Christian and Muslim and all the rest will come afterwards in God's own good time and when He deems us worthy Amen Amen Amen. I know that there are priests who would have us believe that we must call Jesus first but No! it doesn't work like this at all, we must always put God our Father first, for He alone is God Amen. He then shows us to His Messiah Amen and Glory be to God Amen and I can safely say this with Jesus present, for Jesus only ever came to give God glory and to please Him Amen. Remember priests! Who wish to confuse by calling people to traditions and pagan practices like talking to the spirits of the dead, yes, even saints, for how do you truly know their hearts and by the eternal Law given to Moses, this whole practice is condemned (see Leviticus 20 v 27) and Jesus kept and still keeps all the Law Amen (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). Glory be to God Amen. You priests would do well to remember Jesus' words in Matthew 7 v 21, "Not all who call me 'Lord, lord' will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but only those who do the Will of my Father in Heaven." Amen. You may also do well to learn what "Ma sha Allah," and "In sha Allah" means from your Muslim brothers, I pray for you and I really do pray that God may give you the strength to at least see through to those horrible sunglasses of tradition and take them off, so as you may say see clearly and simply, as it was always meant to be for all mankind Amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

28. "Come to me all you who are tired from carrying heavy loads, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke and put it on you and learn from me, because I am gentle and humble in spirit; and you will find rest. 30. For the yoke I will give you is easy, and the load I will put on you is light."

(Note: the Qur'an respects the authenticity of Jesus as the Messiah (see Qur'an 3:45) who is God's chosen king and it is thus wise and prudent for all Muslims, not to praise Jesus, but to respect this honour God has bestowed upon him, for God does not make mistakes and has chosen Jesus well. For all people, no matter what their earthly religion, cannot enter Heaven without having first acknowledged Jesus as God's chosen Messiah. This is also true for every Jew. A Jew may live a good life on earth and worship God alone, even though he may have ignored Jesus as God's Messiah in life;

however, when he dies, he will face this truth and cannot pass without accepting it. However, now, alone before God, this man will have no fellow Jews to taunt him as on earth. Each one will have to face this individually. It is not an act of worship at all, but it shows that you trust God in His Decision Making and thus His Choice of king. Once again, Jesus never wanted human praise but to please his God, the One he called "My Father" and yes "My God" (see John 5 v 41-44, 20 v 17 & Psalm 89 v 26-28 & Matthew 26 v 39). Amen)

CHAPTER 12 MATTHEW:

The question about the Sabbath: 1. Not long afterwards Jesus was walking through some corn fields on the Sabbath. His disciples were hungry, so they began to pick ears of corn and eat the grain. 2. When the Pharisees saw this, they said to Jesus, "Look, it is against out Law for your disciples to do this on the Sabbath!" 3. Jesus answered, "Have you never read what David did that time when he and his men were hungry? 4. He went into the House of God and he and his men ate the bread offered to God, even though it was against the Law for them to eat it – only the priests were allowed to eat that bread. (Note: firstly Jesus was not trying to say that 'two wrongs made a right' No! but that the Sacrificial comes last in God's list of importance. The Qur'an touches on this when it speaks of one not being held accountable to the Law if hunger or depravity temporarily forces one to breaking it with no intention to do wrong (see Qur'an 5:3). Having said this, the most important things are first, worship of God and second, kindness to each other and in this verse there is even a hidden Truth shown, if Jesus thought himself as God, would he not have said here, "in my house" and "the bread offered to me"? No! No! Jesus worshipped God as his God and really called Him "My God" (John 20 v 17) and treated himself as the Messiah Amen. There are examples of this relationship between Jesus and God all throughout the Gospels whom he does also call "My Father" and this relationship is his and God's Own Business and not ours, but if we Christians would only open our eyes, we could see this and not try to 'sweep it under the carpet' as we permit ourselves into being duped by church leaders on their trinity theories etc. Amen.) 5. Or have you not read in the Law of Moses that every Sabbath the priests in the Temple actually break the sabbath Law (Note: themselves by working in the Temple), yet are they not guilty? 6. I tell you that there is something here greater than the Temple. 7. The Scripture says, 'It is kindness I (God) want, not animal sacrifices" (Hosea 6 v 6 & see Micah 6 v 6-8 also). If you really knew what this means, you would not condemn people who are not guilty; 8. For the son of man is lord (king) of the Sabbath." (Note: in Mark's Gospel 2 v 27, Jesus adds, "The Sabbath was made for the good of man; man was not made for the Sabbath." And this means that God made the Sabbath as a day of rest for man, and animals and the landscape itself, even all creation,

so as it may have a rest and so man would put aside some time for thought on God's Holiness and prayer and contemplation; so, as a result man has life but he also gets to know God by putting God first at least one day a week. This is actually a precursor to Heaven wherein man spends all time in God; so, if you don't practice it in life on earth, how can you expect a sudden happening in the afterlife? Amen. Life is only a stepping stone to finding God, so use it! Amen Amen Amen.)

The man with the paralysed hand: 9. Jesus left that place and went to a synagogue. 10. where there was a man who had a paralysed hand. Some people were there who wanted to accuse Jesus of doing wrong, so they asked him, "Is it against our Law to heal on the Sabbath? 11. Jesus answered, "What if one of you has a sheep and it falls into a deep hole on the Sabbath? Will he not take hold of it and lift it out? 12. And a man is worth much more than a sheep! So then, our Law does allow us to help someone on the Sabbath." 13. Then he said to the man with the paralysed hand, "Stretch out your hand." He stretched it out and it became well again, just like the other one. 14. Then the Pharisees left and made plans to kill Jesus. (Note: as I type and edit today, a beautiful parable came down to me just a little while ago, and it relates to this very piece of Scripture: I was fishing with a self claimed atheist at the weekend who laughed and joked at the 'great' answers a famous atheist gave to the important questions, one of which was, "if I meet God when I die and He says to me, 'Why didn't you believe in Me?' I will say, 'Because You didn't give me a enough evidence!'" and a big "Ha Ha!" from my friend thinking I would join in his laughter but No! I simply turned and said, "And when he meets God, God may say, 'Now you have your evidence, goodbye! For hear our friendship ends!' and the laughing famous atheist goes, 'Oh God no! sure I ah.... I am Only after meeting you ... ah maybe?'" My friend was a little shocked at this answer and went, "Well ah I suppose Ya!" He related to me, that he didn't like the attitude of modern Muslims in his home country being an Englishman, and didn't like the way they can lord out their ideas saying that its their way or no way! I understood, and I said "I know how you feel but I must be honest, I personally could live in a totally Muslim world where I may be a simple farmer with a couple or a few wives and could pray to God every day, maybe not five times but in my own way always. I would rather this

than the way our modern western children are going, with their trends of tattooing their bodies, whose very idols are criminals from tv films about prisoners and gangsters like eg 'Need for speed' etc so, they crave fast cars, excitement and a Godless world.!" "Oh ya I see! well ah...." I explained that Muslims who are violent and destructive in their ways towards those in the west may well themselves be disowned by Muhammad himself and worse, by God thereafter; so, they have no reason to be violent and by the Qur'an, I could prove this to every Muslim carrying hatred (see Qur'an 42:43, 2:44-45, 40:55-56, 41:34-35). A staunch Muslim may say why was I talking to such an atheist at all? A Catholic priest may jokingly say, "Ah sure we are all God's children!" But the fact is atheism exists, and to return to the parable that was just given me: God may well say to a shepherd of his flock who says, "God I hadn't time to wash and shear all Your sheep but I saw the danger and at least got them all into the fold. Lord we may now have to wash and shear and clean these sheep of Yours!" The two other shepherds said, "Lord, they were not worth washing, they were so dirty, so we left them out to the wolves!" God will answer, "You foul and lazy servants! You only saw what you wanted to see and chose not to get your hands dirty. I have no need of hired servants like this, so get out of My Sight! This man looked through to the heart of each sheep looking for signs of childhood innocence and knew that it is easier to wash later when I give him helpers than to disown My prized flock, even the dirtiest one of least worth. Give them a copy of the Qur'an and the Gospels each and let them go out and find the true meanings within each. I fear you both will see but you will still be too stubborn to accept them and then I will be forced to throw you out to the wolves yourselves ,for in My Kingdom there is no room for the arrogant." Later, the priest returns and God asks, "Well have you learnt anything?" "Lord, the Qur'an contradicts the Gospel." "What about My sheep, you fool?" "Well Lord, they left the holy mother church and well" "I will ask you one more question, what do you think now of this poor shepherd of mine that went out and talked with the sinners, those dirty sheep of mine?" "Well Lord, if I'm honest he disagreed with holy mother church too and as for those sinners, our doors were always opened, for their possible return." God speaks: "Just as I thought, no change, this man brought the Truth and the simple timeless message to love Me, the Lord your God and to love one another." "So, did I Lord, by Your church." "By

your own words then you are condemned for you chose to remain blind to the worship of My Messiah in your church, so you have put tradition and your church, not Mine before Me, who alone is God. Angels, bind him and throw him out with his church and let him contemplate the Might of God." The Muslim was brought before God and when asked did he learn anything, he responded with, "Lord, this Gospel contradicts Your holy Qur'an, so I now see how wrong the Christians are." "Just as I thought you have not learned anything either and you see my shepherd who went out to the dirty sheep and who did his best for them, what do you think of him?" "Well, the Qur'an tells of how, by Your Guidance God, would you Guide the believers to the Truth of the ...Qur...." "What? How you twist My Words and now, tell me what happens, by your Qur'an, to those who twist My Scriptures? Are these not 'the worst of people?'" "But Lord, where by the Qur'an did I twist Your Scriptures?" "Who is the Judge of all men?" "You, Almighty God, You are." "Well, tell me how then could you judge that these dirty sheep of mine were unworthy of salvation?" "Ah.....? Eh.....? I" "Throw this judge out and let him feel what those wolves are like!")

God's chosen servant: 15. When Jesus heard about the plot against him, he went away from that place; and large crowds followed him. He healed all those who were ill 16. and gave them orders not to tell others about him. 17. He did this so as to make what God had said through the prophet Isaiah come true: 18. "Here is My servant, whom I have chosen, the one I love and with whom I am pleased. I will send My Spirit upon him and he will announce My Judgement to the nations. 19. He will not argue or shout, or make loud speeches in the streets. 20. He will not break off a bent reed, or put out a flickering lamp. He will persist until he causes justice to triumph, 21. and in him all peoples will put their hope" (see Isaiah 42 v 1-4 & 4-9 see also Isaiah 52 v 13- 52 v 12).

Jesus and Beelzebul: 22. Then some people brought to Jesus a man who was blind and could not talk because he had a demon. Jesus healed the man, so that he was able to talk and see. 23. The crowds were all amazed at what Jesus had done. "Could he be the son of David (the Messiah)?" they asked. 24. When the Pharisees heard this, they replied, "He drives out demons only because their ruler Beelzebul gives him power to do so." 25. Jesus knew what they were thinking, so he asked them, "Any country that

divides itself into groups which fight each other will not last very long. And any town or family that divides itself into groups which fight each other will fall apart. 26. So if one group is fighting another in Satan's kingdom, this means that it is already divided into groups and will soon fall apart! 27. You say that I drive out demons because Beelzebul gives me the power to do so. Well, then, who gives your followers the power to drive them out? What your own followers do proves that you are wrong! 28. No, it is not Beelzebul, but God's Spirit, who gives me the Power (from God) to drive out demons, which proves that the Kingdom of God has already come to you. 29. No one can break into a strong man's house and take away his belongings unless he first ties up the strong man; then he can plunder his house. (Note John, the apostle of Jesus writes guided by the Holy Spirit of God, in 1 John 4 v 4, "The Spirit that is in you is more powerful than the spirit in those who belong to the world" Amen Amen Amen.) 30. Anyone who is not for me is really against me; anyone who does not help me gather is really scattering. 31. And so I tell you that people can be forgiven any sin and evil thing they say; but whoever says something against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven - now or ever. (Note: You see, no one has any reason to sin against God's Holy helper, the Holy Spirit, who only says what God Tells him to say; he is the perfect servant. So, when you sin against the Spirit, you sin against God and His Holiness. You have crossed a line of no return, or barrier that your soul's conscience, your guardian angel, and God's Spirit himself will have warned you not to do! Amen. In Mark's Gospel there is another related verse, so I include it here: "Whoever is not against us is really for us" Mark 9 v 38-41, 38. John said to him, "Teacher, we saw a man who was driving out demons in your name and we told him to stop, because he doesn't belong to our group." 39. "Do not try to stop him," Jesus told them, "because no one who performs a miracle in my name will be able to soon afterwards to say evil things about me. 40. For whoever is not against us is for us. 41. I assure you that anyone who gives you a drink of water because you belong to me will certainly receive his reward.")

A tree and its fruit: 33. "To have good fruit you must have a healthy tree; if you have a poor tree you will have bad fruit. A tree is known by the kind of fruit it bears. 34. You snakes – how can you say good things when you are evil? For the mouth speaks what the heart is full of. 35. A good person

brings good things out of his (heart) treasure of good things; a bad person brings bad things out of his treasure of bad things. 36. You can be sure that on Judgement Day everyone will have to give an account of every useless word he has ever spoken. 37. Your words will be used to judge you – to declare you innocent or guilty.” (Note: For every thought to get to your heart it must first be either accepted or rejected by your mind at the point of entry into your ‘house’ or spirit space which can allow God’s Spirit to live within it if God permits Amen. Just think of God having two huge baskets of thought, one good, one bad. If He puts a bad one before you to test you – reject it; offer it back to Him – say, God I recognise this thought as a test – please take it away now,” and He will. If you don’t and you allow it in by thinking on it and allowing it into your heart where it germinates as a weed seed. And the next day the same and again and again – your heart soon fills up with evil and sin, for God may even have permitted the evil one, Satan to have tempted you with worse sin. Call God! Call God immediately! As the Qur’an says in Qur’an 7:200-201 and see 41:36, “If a prompting from Satan should stir you, seek refuge with God – He is all Hearing, all Knowing – those who are aware of God think of Him when Satan prompts them to do something and immediately they can see (clearly or straight or the right way)” Amen Amen Amen. This is so, so, so important, I can scarcely word it strongly enough, that we are responsible for every thought, word and deed or action that we do in life and that it is God’s prerogative, as God, to Test us, His created beings and not ours to test Him. He clearly Tells us these things in Scripture already for example Jeremiah 17 v 10, “I the Lord search the minds and test the hearts of men. I treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does.” See also Proverbs 17 v 3, Gold and silver are tested by fire and a person’s heart is tested by the Lord.” We can ignore these things and shout about the differences in the Qur’an, the Gospel and the Tanakh, yet, we do so at our peril. These are three tools we are Gifted from above through God’s Own sanction and we can use them all wisely, always seeking God’s Guidance or we can argue, as the saying goes ‘until the cows come home’ but it won’t serve us any good and all that grows in its place is selfish and willful arrogance and insolence before God, the One the Creator whom Jesus to this day still worships and will forever Amen. We must follow his example and forget silly traditions. I tell you all that someday you will wish you had heeded Words like these here written.

The Qur'an puts it all so sweetly, "But those who disbelieved will be told, 'When you were called to the faith and rejected it, God's disgust with you was even greater than the self-disgust you feel (today).'" (Qur'an 40:10.)

The return of the evil spirit: 43. "When an evil spirit goes out of a person, it travels over dry country looking for a place to rest. If it can't find one, 44. It says to itself, 'I will go back to my house.' So it goes back and finds the house empty, clean and all tidy. 45. Then it goes out and brings along seven other spirits even worse than itself and they come and live there. So, when it is all over, that person is in a worse state than he was at the beginning. This is what will happen to the evil people of this day." (Note: I struggled with this all my life, trying to understand it until God explained it to me in the last year. The Holy Spirit enters your spirit space (house) around you and in you and rids it of the evil spirit at the command of God's Messiah or whom God chooses to give His Power to. It cleans your house and you are nice and clean for God, but when God's servant Jesus or whom so ever God has Chosen or Chooses, has left, the person forgets to thank God and does not continue in God's Holiness – so, he or she sins again. The Spirit, God's Spirit, leaves the person and concentrates on God's other work – (note: the Holy spirit can work in many people simultaneously for God made him this way Amen (see Numbers 11 v 4-30).) The evil spirit returns, finds a clean house and evil and sin resume. You see the person knows no different, for he never really knew or loved God in the beginning and sin was normal to him, so his or her return to it was nothing unusual to him or her. I think that today this is so very true as I watch people engulfing modernity and all things unGodly as if they were normal and walk about with the air that 'if there is a God at all then it is His responsibility to Reveal Himself to us.' I assure you people that if God revealed Himself, most would burn up by the Power of His Holiness and that is one reason why the Holy Spirit goes before Him, the Almighty, to prepare those whom God wishes to save, so that when He does appear, at least they will be saved Amen. You see, I have asked God about this already saying, "Father, why can't I just heal the sick, especially sick children and surely they will turn their heads and listen?" God, in His wisdom, tells me that sensationalism almost always results from His miracles and would any true believers arise out of there being Given by Him? So, just as with Muhammad in Qur'an 30:58, that I just 'happened' to

be reading today in my private prayer, “In this Qur’an We have set every kind of illustration before people, yet if you (Muhammad) brought them a miracle, the disbelievers would still say, ‘You (prophets) deal only in falsehood.’” So just as Jesus once said that the people of his time treated him as the “Singer of the wedding song” and John the Baptist as the singer of “the funeral song” (see Matthew 11 v 16-19), they rejected both for they had no true love for God in their hearts and Jesus also mentions this later about the ten men who were healed but only one came back to thank God and him (see Luke 17 v 11-19). You see God is Omnipresent as He is Immortal and Greater than time itself but He is also through the Spirit and can See and Feel and Hear etc, all that He wishes to and He also carries His basket of good thoughts and thus, living in His Presence eternally, can be enjoyed in this life – so, why not ask Him? Amen.)

Jesus’ mother and brothers: 46. Jesus was still talking to the people when his mother and brothers arrived. They stood outside, asking to speak with him. 47. So, one of the people there said to him, “Look your mother and brothers are standing outside and they want to speak with you.” 48. Jesus answered, “Who is my mother? Who are my brothers?” 49. Then, he pointed to his disciples and said, “Look! Here are my mother and my brothers! 50. Whoever does what my Father (Allah) in Heaven wants him to do is my brother, my sister and my mother.” (see Qur’an 18:23-24) Amen.)

CHAPTER 13 MATTHEW:

The parable of the sower: (Note: this, to me, is the most important parable ever written and to fully understand the Qur'an, you must pray that God allows you to understand this Amen.) 1. That same day Jesus left the house and went to the lake-side, where he sat down to teach. 2. The crowd that gathered round him was so large that he got into a boat and sat in it, while the crowd stood on the shore. 3. He used parables to tell them many things. "Once there was a man who went out to sow corn. 4. As he scattered the seed in the field, some of it fell along the path, and the birds came and ate it up. 5. Some of it fell on rocky ground, where there was little soil. The seeds soon sprouted, because the soil wasn't deep. 6. But when the sun came up, it burnt the young plants; and because the roots had not grown deep enough, the plants soon dried up. 7. Some of the seed fell among thorn bushes, which grew up and choked the plants. But some seeds fell in good soil, and the plants produced corn; some produced a hundred grains, others sixty and others thirty." 9. And Jesus concluded, "Listen, then, if you have ears!"

The purpose of the parables: 10. Then the disciples came to Jesus and asked him, "Why do you use parables when you talk to the people?" 11. Jesus answered, "The knowledge about the secrets of the Kingdom of Heaven has been given to you, but not to them. 12. For the person who has something will be given more, so that he will be given more than enough; but the person who has nothing will have taken away from him even the little he has. 13. The reason I use parables in talking to them is that they look, but do not see, and they listen, but do not hear or understand. 14. So the prophecy of Isaiah applies to them: 'This people will listen and listen, but not understand; they will look and look, but not see, 15. because their minds are dull and they have stopped up their ears and have closed their eyes. Otherwise, their eyes would see, their ears would hear, their minds would understand, and they would turn to Me, says God and I would heal them' (Isaiah 6 v 9-10). 16. As for you, how fortunate you are! Your eyes see and your ears hear. 17. I assure you that many prophets and many of God's people wanted very much to see what you see, but they could not, and to hear what you hear, but they could not." (Note: the Qur'an talks of these things in many places e.g. Qur'an 7 v 198-199, "If you (believers) call such

people to guidance, they do not hear. You (Muhammad) may observe them looking at you, but they cannot see. be tolerant and command what is right: pay no attention to foolish people.” So, basically, if God has given you sight and hearing and understanding, thank Him for it. Don’t condemn those who can’t see, nor hear but pray for them and always be willing to help others to see and hear and understand when God Wills; He will show you Amen.)

Jesus explains the parable of the sower: 18. “Listen, then and learn what the parable of the sower means. 19. Those who hear the message about the Kingdom but do not understand it are like the seeds that fell along the path. The evil one comes and snatches away what was sown in them. 20. The seeds that fell on rocky ground stand for those who receive the message gladly as soon as they hear it. 21. But it does not sink deep into them, and they don’t last long. So when trouble or persecution comes because of the message, they give up at once. 22. The seeds that fell among thorn bushes stand for those who hear the message; but the worries about this life and the love for riches chokes the message, and they don’t bear fruit. 23. And the seeds sown in the good soil stand for those who hear the message and understand it: they bear fruit, some as much as a hundred, others sixty, and others thirty.”

(Note: So much of the Qur’an bears reference to various plants bearing fruit for the sowers; indeed for God Himself (see Qur’an 39:21, 57:20). For God is a Gardener at heart and a Naturalist. Yes, He is our Creator, “The Creator of everything” (see Isaiah 44 v 24 & Qur’an 7:54, 39:62). But just look at the beauty of it all – wonderful!

Now God made man, to go lower than the angels for a while; yet, He had intended through His Word, the Scriptures, to Guide them back to a truly elevated place beside Himself, even Calling some His children.

God has explained to me that His Word is indeed a seed and comes in the Yellow Light Heaven; this is the sixth Highest Heaven, one below God’s Own Light of Glory. He had intended for it to grow in all willing hearts as, firstly, little plants of faith, eventually ripening by the heat of his Glory and the Water or Truth of the Light of His Holy Spirit to become full ears of corn. However, many didn’t listen and won’t ever reach this. Yet, God being a Gardener has allowed many of these plants of Faith to at least produce

flowers for Him to look at and appreciate, for God is Merciful. Many flowers of Pink, Purple and Red abound in His Garden. Yes, His favourites are Blue, Yellow and Orange; yet, anything with green at all that He planted, pleases Him. "Glory be to God!" shout the Heavens, "Praise God Amen Amen Amen."

I suggest that you pause for a while now. Try to digest this last parable in full. Read it again and pray that God might open your hearts, to understanding and love. I assure you all, this is the most important parable you will ever read! I add today as I edit, the next time you run home with Joy in your hearts from the synagogue, mosque, or church and if you then, a week later find yourselves turning away from that needy person looking for money in the street, think – stoney ground or thorn bush!

The parable of the weeds: 24. Jesus told them another parable: "The Kingdom of Heaven is like this. a man sowed good seed in his field. 25. One night, when everyone was asleep, an enemy came and sowed weed seeds among the wheat and went away. 26. When the plants grew and the ears of corn began to form, then the weeds showed up. 27. The man's servants came to him and said, 'Sir, it was good seed you sowed in your field; where did the weeds come from?' 28. 'It was some enemy who did this,' he answered. 'Do you want us to go and pull up the weeds?' they asked him. 29. 'No,' he answered, 'because as you gather the weeds you might pull up some of the wheat along with them. 30. Let the wheat and the weeds both grow together until the harvest. Then I will tell the harvest workers to pull up the weeds first, tie them in bundles and burn them and then gather in the wheat and put it in my barn.'" (Note: Jesus doesn't explain this for another little while and gives us some more similar parables firstly, for he wants to get us thinking, as a true believer, awake to the message of God Amen.)

The Parable of the Mustard seed: 31. Jesus told them another parable: "The Kingdom of Heaven is like this. a man takes a mustard seed and sows it in his field. 32. It is the smallest of all seeds, but when it grows up, it is the biggest of all plants. It becomes a tree, so that the birds come and nest in its branches."

The parable of the yeast: 33. Jesus told them still another parable: “The Kingdom of Heaven is like this. A woman takes some yeast and mixes it with forty litres of flour until the whole batch rises.”

Jesus’ use of parables: 34. Jesus used parables to tell all these things to the crowds; he would not say a thing to them without using a parable. 35. He did this to make what the prophet had said come true, ‘I will use parables when I speak to them; I will tell them things unknown since the Creation of the world’ (Psalms 78 v 2, see also Deuteronomy 29 v 29).

Jesus explains the parable of the weeds: 36. When Jesus had left the crowd and gone indoors, his disciples came to him and said, “Tell us what the parable about the weeds in the field means.” (Note: as I type and edit today, the thought comes down to me from Heaven, Jesus often got annoyed with his disciples for not understanding as he thought they might, for even though Jesus was the Messiah or son of man as he called himself, he was not God, the Almighty, and sometimes, maybe presumptuously, would have expected them to be developing with God themselves as his brothers. You see he could give them the recipe and the formula but he couldn’t bake their cakes for them; for that they had to turn to God and say, “Father we have this dough how do we bake this into bread?” 37. Jesus answered, “The man who sowed the good seed is the son of man; 38. the field is the world; the good seed is the people who belong to the Kingdom; the weeds are the people who belong to the evil one; 39. And the enemy who sowed the weeds is the devil. The harvest is the end of the age, and the harvest workers are angels. 40. Just as the weeds are gathered up and burnt in the fire, so the same thing will happen at the end of the age: 41. The son of man will send out his angels to gather up out of his Kingdom all those who cause people to sin and all others who do evil things, 42. and they will throw them into the fiery furnace, where they will cry and grind their teeth. 43. Then God’s people will shine like the sun in their Father’s Kingdom. Listen then if you have ears! (Note: just in case the thought comes near you that the devil has gotten away unpunished, turn to Matthew 25 v 41, where Jesus himself will say to those sinners who are deemed lost, “Away from me you that are under God’s curse away to the eternal fire (Hell) which has been prepared for the devil and his angels!” So there is not a chance! God is Wise, All Wise! You see God really leaves

nothing out! He explains everything, if we would only look, listen and learn! Ask Him! Amen Amen Amen. Also, the prophet Daniel mentions the fact of this shining of the Blessed or Faithful in Daniel 12 v 1-3 and the Qur'an tells of it in 57:12-15, 66:8.)

(Note: to go back to the parable of the mustard seed – well, this is like a man who looks and searches for God and the Truth. When he finds it, he takes the Word into his heart as a seed which grows by God's Power and His Holy Spirit's watering and his Messiah and angels tending until it grows up and up into Heaven it goes, as a tree where the angels themselves can rest in its branches Amen Amen Amen.)

(Note: To go back to the parable of the yeast, well, again the yeast is like God's Word, the Scriptures understood, that enters the dough or God's chosen people and rises them up to please God Amen. Later, Jesus also tells his disciples to look out for the "yeast of the Pharisees" for man is like this, a bad batch of yeast can also rise up dough but alas the bread cannot be eaten for it is sour and bad. Even in religious groups today, there is a danger of a misled fanatic (bad yeast) entering dough and turning it bad – however, when we pray to God, the Lord alone, He protects us from these 'nutters' and even allows us to see their falsehoods. For example, suppose a man got into a church, won over the people's confidence and even God permitting him to do miracles and then, the man goes and tells the people to worship an idol – well, those protected by the living God will see straight through the charade. God talks of this Himself in the Law of Moses – if you read Deuteronomy 13 v 1-5, you will see this clearly explained; so, do as God says and worship Him alone and remember Jesus said, "I do not want human praise!" (John 5 v 44) and in V 44, says himself about God, "The One who alone is God" by which Jesus himself puts end to the worship of the 'trinity' before it ever began Amen.

Jesus continues with another few parables – see can you work them out for yourselves always seeking God's Guidance of course! You know, God's Kingdom is that simple! Once you see, you see! once you hear, you hear! so as you can now understand. God designed this for children and the unlearned and also, the learned who, however, must firstly humble themselves ("like children" see Matthew 18 v 3), for God hates boasting

and those claiming to have 'knowledge' for God alone holds all knowledge and gives you enough when you need it (see Qur'an 39:49 & 1 Timothy 6 v 20-21). That is why a true believer never looks down on anyone no matter how low he may think they are, for God has always elevated the humble and the lowly by his choice and He is also Truly Wise Amen.)

The parable of the hidden treasure: 44. "The Kingdom of Heaven is like this. a wise man happens to find a treasure hidden in a field. He covers it up again and is so happy that he goes and sells everything he has and then goes back and buys that field."

The Parable of the pearl: 45. "Also, the Kingdom of Heaven is like this. a man is looking for fine pearls, 46. And when he finds one that is unusually fine, he goes and sells everything he has, and buys that pearl."

The parable of the net: 47. "Also, the Kingdom of Heaven is like this. Some fishermen throw their net out in the lake and catch all kinds of fish. 48. When the net is full, they pull it to shore and sit down to divide the fish: the good ones go into their buckets, the worthless ones are thrown away. 49. It will be like this at the end of the age: the angels will go out and gather up the evil people from among the good 50. and will throw them into the fire furnace, where they will cry and grind their teeth."

New truths and old: 51. "Do you understand these things?" Jesus asked them. "Yes," they answered. 52. So he replied, "This means then, that every teacher of the Law who becomes a disciple in the Kingdom of Heaven is like the owner of a house who takes old and new things out of his storeroom." (Note: personally, this is my favourite verse in Scripture for it unites God's Law - the "Old" with the Gospel – the "New" and we should really live both to please our God immensely – for it shows that God made no mistakes in the Law and the Gospel, brought by Jesus, who brings the kindness and love factor of the Law and the Teachings of the prophets to the fore. The Qur'an tries to do this very thing also Amen. It tries to join the Old and the New together and to remind us all of the importance of the most important Commandment: to worship God alone living in humble fellowship and love with Him always and never, ever forgetting Him by asking Him to always Guide us Amen Amen Amen.)

(Note: God, with His Messiah Jesus, gives me a more modern take on these parables now for you and note, I have never thought this before today Amen. There are three men who go to school together; they are good friends and grow up together – they all get great jobs and become wealthy and get married and have children. All started out believers. As time went on, they all had big houses and very busy jobs and started to work more and more. They all forgot God. their marriages all got rocky. They never hardly saw their children, as they were always busy working and their children grew up fast.

One of the men, one day, got the bad news that his youngest son was very sick and was possibly going to die – so, he went into church, knelt down and prayed from his heart, “God, I have forgotten You, I have let wealth rule me; I fight with my wife; I hardly know my children, all for what? We have two fancy cars, a huge house, wow! So what!” The man cried and then he heard a soft still voice say, “Stop! Slow down My child – Find Me! I am your Lord.”

With this, the man knew he wasn’t hearing things, so he went home, hugged his family and they had a lovely family meal together. He hugged his sick son and said, “I will be here for you my boy, always. I am going part time at work. We will sell one car and if we have to, we will sell our house and get a small country cottage,” and he did. Every evening he prayed deeply to God and found that after a while he was understanding the Scriptures more and more. He decided to become a priest for God and gave up his job fully. His marriage blossomed and his boy got well. He was happy!

A few years later at a reunion, he met his two old friends – “How are you doing my friends?” “Oh still the same, wealthy but miserable,” said his two friends in unison, “And you?” “Poor but never happier, I have found God, gave up my job, became a priest and love my family.” “What? A priest! Your crackers!” Then one man revealed – “My marriage has broken up and I never see my children – what am I to do?” The other, “I am an alcoholic – I have turned to drink and my life isn’t much better – but hey, we’ll struggle on!” The man who found God looked up to God and said, “Lord, will I tell them?” and God replied, “You can’t, for they won’t listen.” The end.

Jesus is rejected at Nazareth: 53. When Jesus finished telling these parables, he left that place 54. and went back to his home town. He taught in the synagogue and those who heard his voice were amazed. "Where did he get such wisdom?" they asked. "And what about his miracles? Isn't he the carpenter's son? Isn't Mary his mother? And aren't James, Joseph, Simon and Judas his brothers? 56. Aren't all his sisters living here? Jesus said to them, "A prophet is respected everywhere except in his home town and by his own family." 58. Because they did not have faith, he did not perform many miracles there. (Note: Many of the 'faith brigade' may say, "It is faith that causes healing," but I say, "Have you forgotten God already? For whose Power is it that heals? Yes, God's! And if these people showed little respect for God's Messiah and prophet, then, why would God be bothered to give them miracles? Think, would you give money to a cheeky beggar?"

In Luke's Gospel 4 v 16-21, Jesus adds, 16. "Then Jesus went to Nazareth, where he had been brought up and on the Sabbath he went as usual to the synagogue. He stood up to read the Scriptures 17. and was handed the Book of the Prophet Isaiah. He unrolled the scroll and found the place where it is written, 18. 'The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he has chosen me to bring good news to the poor. He has sent me to proclaim liberty to captives and recovery of sight to the blind; to set free the oppressed 19. And announce that the time has come when the Lord (God) will save His people' (Isaiah 61 v 1-2). 20. Jesus rolled up the scroll, gave it back to the attendant and sat down. All the people in the synagogue had their eyes fixed on him, 21. As he said to them, "This passage of Scripture has come true today, as you heard it being read." (Note: I include this here, as Jesus spent much of his life actually fulfilling Scripture – this is important in explaining why God called Jesus His "Son" and why Jesus called God his "Father" and in this instance it was to fulfil Psalm 89 v 26-28 and 2 v 7 where God has four witnesses and two Heavenly (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5) who can testify to this. also read John 20 v 17, where Jesus fulfils his side by calling God, "My Father" and "My God." God, I assure you, will explain the rest to us all at the Judgement Day at the end of this age of testing, but for now, we Muslims, Jews and Christians must worship God alone and will always have to do this even in the New age of the Messiah and the Kingdom

of Heaven on earth, for God is eternally God and will never change. It is us who need to change Amen. We must also, always love one another as potential brothers Amen Amen Amen.

Why do so many unhappy and unfulfilled modern people, even professed Christians, seek ways to pacify themselves like yoga, and various therapies etc? Well, it is quite simple, the human soul was made in God's Own Light as a gift to us, something for us to keep pure for God and it is and can only be happy worshipping God alone. This is why Islam is on the rise, as they say, because the soul recognizes the simplicity and truth of worshipping God alone. For Christians and Jews, yes, both Jesus and Moses tried to teach this; yet, unless you are able to see and hear and understand this and thus awake to and be aware of God's constant Presence, then you will never be fully happy.

Personally, I could say, as with all humanity, certain Muslim groups have gone overboard and are in danger of becoming like the Jewish Pharisees in Jesus' time when he came to simplify and show the importance of kindness and love and care, and are thus forgetting the Living God. Just think, how many of you are putting the ritual part of the Qur'an to the forefront? And how many of you tell that "the Qur'an is this" and "the Qur'an is that" in almost frenzied fashion? Yet, God is Greater than the Qur'an and indeed all Scripture and indeed Prophecy itself and if He says, "I don't like this or that" then, even if the Qur'an says it or you interpret it to say thus, then, you will lose against God, who in fact needs no Scripture and sent all Scripture down for our benefits. Try not to forget God, the One, the Lord Almighty, who is Alive and Present, Hearing and Seeing and Feeling all, all of the time as He said to Jeremiah, "I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth" and Solomon who spoke guided by God's Spirit, "All of Heaven Oh Lord, cannot contain Your Greatness" (see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24 & 2 Chronicles 2 v 6, 6 v 18).

You see, when God Sent the original eternal Law to Moses, had everyone heeded it and kept it there would have been no need for the Gospel, and when Jesus, as the Messiah, came, he may well have handed the Kingdom of God to all humanity, there and then, but no, the Jews disobeyed the Law by sinning and putting the ritual parts first, so the Law was not even spread to the Jews never mind the gentiles. The prophets came to call them back

and finally Jesus with the Gospel to show kindness should be put above ritual practice. As Jesus was talking in person to the Jews, so much of the greatest and most important part of the Law and the Gospel, to worship God alone was left as taken for granted and as understood to be so. With the passing of time and the spread of Christianity across the world, this greatest part was left aside and forgotten until, I think the angels complained to God and thus God permitted the Qur'an with its reminding to all people, just to show the importance of this fact, that He alone is God and how dare humanity twist things as were done with previous Scriptures. God had every right to be mad and annoyed. Just try and imagine what it must be like to have Created a Universe alone and unaided (see Isaiah 44 v 24) and then to have some petulant little humans and devils taunt you into a back seat role as the Mysterious Father behind the 'great Messiah'. I'm sure Jesus himself tries to reassure God in this and that all will be well someday, as a kind son would do to any of you fathers who may feel left out or demoted at work. He would try to make you feel special. Now, when these twisters of truth come before Jesus who loves God so much as to have given his life willingly for Him and His Will (see Matthew 26 v 39), will he welcome them all as friends before God? No! he tells us this very thing in Matthew 7 v 21, "Not all who call me 'Lord, lord' (Messiah) will enter but only those who have done the Will of my Father (God) in Heaven. So, Muslims, Jews and Christians, I tell you all, never forget God the Living One, who Sees all and Knows all and never put your personal ideas before His True Will and not what you may think His Will may be. Call Him! and pray to Him, always seeking His constant and everlasting Guidance Amen.

So I tell you, if the Law of Moses was heeded and spread as it should have been, then the Gospel would not have been needed. And just the same if the Gospel was heeded and spread correctly or listened to correctly, to worship God alone as being most important, then kindness, then the ritual and sacrificial, there would have been no need for the Qur'an. The Qur'an is here and is widely heeded by the Muslims; well, many Muslims, as those who have yet to learn the importance of kindness will not be counted. Have the Christians or Jews heeded its reminding? I tell you all, the Law of Moses is eternal and will return at the Judgement Amen Amen Amen.

CHAPTER 14 MATTHEW:

The death of John the Baptist: 1. At that time Herod, the ruler of Galilee, heard about Jesus. 2. "He is really John the Baptist, who is come back to life," he told his officials. "That is why he has this power to perform miracles." 3. For Herod had earlier ordered John's arrest and he had him chained and put in prison. He had done this because of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife. 4. For some time John had told Herod, "It isn't right for you to be married to Herodias!" 5. Herod wanted to kill him, but was afraid of the Jewish people, because they considered John to be a prophet. 6. On Herod's birthday the daughter of Herodias danced in front of the whole group. Herod was so pleased 7. that he promised her, "I swear that I will give you anything you ask for!" 8. At her mother's suggestion she asked him, "Give me here and now the head of John the Baptist on a dish!" 9. The king was sad, but because of his promise he had made in front of all his guests he gave orders that her wish be granted. 10. So he had John beheaded in prison. 11. The head was brought in on a dish and given to the girl, who took it to her mother. 12. John's disciples came, carried away his body and buried it; then they went and told Jesus. (Note: maybe there is a little lesson here about swearing oaths, as Jesus said "Yes or No" is sufficient and Muhammad, "Reasonable obedience is all that is required." And in the Law of Moses, "It is no sin not to make a vow to the Lord, but if you make one voluntarily, be sure that you keep it." (see Matthew 5 v 33-37, Qur'an 24:53 & Deuteronomy 23 v 22-23).)

Jesus feeds five thousand men: 13. When Jesus heard the news about John, he left there in a boat and went to a lonely place by himself. The people heard about it, so they left their towns and followed him by land. 14. Jesus got out of the boat and when he saw the large crowd, his heart was filled with pity for them and he healed those who were ill (Note: by God's Power of course and we must never forget this Amen). 15. That evening his disciples came to him and said, "It's already very late and this is a lonely place. Send the people away and let them go to the villages to buy food for themselves." 16. "They don't have to leave," answered Jesus. "You yourselves give them something to eat!" 17. "All we have here are five loaves and two fish," they replied. 18. "Then bring them here to me," Jesus said. 19. He ordered the people to sit down on the grass; then he took the

five loaves and the two fish, looked up to Heaven, and gave thanks to God. He broke the loaves and gave them to the disciples and the disciples gave them to the people. 20. Everyone ate and had enough. Then the disciples took up twelve baskets full of what was left over. 21. The number of men who ate was five thousand, not counting women and children. (Note: and I say, "Glory be to God" as this is exactly what happened here. Jesus won glory for God by Looking up to Heaven to God and thanking Him for what He was about to give. Scientifically, "energy can neither be created or destroyed but changed from one form to another." In this, the laws of science were well broken, for science hadn't included the Great God and His immeasurable and Limitless Power, as He once said to Moses Himself, "Is there a limit to My Power?" (Numbers 11 v 23). Elijah, by God's Power did a similar thing for "the widow of Zarephath" (see 1 Kings 17 v 8-24) where her bowl of flour and her jar of oil did not run out and God even raised her son for her from death to life. Elisha, by God's Power, did something similar for a widow (see 2 Kings 4 v 1-7) and in 2 Kings 4 v 8-37, we can see how by God's Great Power, another child was brought back to life. We also see another case after Jesus had ascended to Heaven body and soul and after Peter and the apostles had received the Holy Spirit from God, Peter, again by the same One God's Power, yes, the God of Jesus, raised another person to life – Tabitha, (see Acts 9 v 32-43).

I don't want to make little of Jesus but this same Power Given by God Himself was in use before and after Jesus came on earth, showing that God alone is far Greater than anything, including Jesus, for Jesus by himself, would be only a man, but by God's Choice, he is the Messiah and by God's Own Power Given to and through Jesus were all the miracles done Amen. Jesus proved his loyalty to God whom he called, "My Father," "Our Father," and "My God" and thus needs no authentication from me or any human; for God Stands by Jesus and indeed the name of Jesus Amen Amen Amen. Glory be to God Amen. As I edit today, and I read back over Elijah's life in the Bible only the other day and it comes to mind now, the fact that when the widow saw her son raised to life and well again, she did not worship Elijah like us Christians may be urged to do with Jesus by certain priests etc, No! she said, "Now I know you are a man of God and that the Lord really speaks through you!" Where does the glory and praise go? Not to Elijah but

to God the One who gave him the Power of healing Amen. Peter notably, and in fact all the apostles, could see this, God being God and the Messiah as His chosen leader, so, the next time you Christians are reading the New Testament and the Old, look out for this (see Peter's speech Acts 10 v 34-43). In our church today, it is too easy to forget God and when Peter mentions God, it is the Father, the Creator, the God of Moses and Jesus. Amen.

Jesus walks on the water: 22. Then Jesus made the disciples get into the boat and go ahead to the other side of the lake, while he sent the people away. 23. After sending the people away, he went up a hill by himself to pray (Note: Who was Jesus praying to? God). When evening came, Jesus was there alone; 24. and by this time the boat was far out in the lake, tossed about by the waves, because the wind was blowing against it. 25. Between three and six o' clock in the morning Jesus came to the disciples walking on the water. 26. When they saw him walking on the water, they were terrified. "It's a ghost!" they said, and screamed with fear. 27. Jesus spoke to them at once, "Courage!" he said, "It is I. don't be afraid!" 28. Then Peter spoke up. "Lord (Messiah), if it is really you, order me to come out on the water to you." 29. "Come!" answered Jesus. So Peter got out of the boat and started to walking on the water to Jesus. 30. But when he noticed the strong wind, he was afraid and started to sink down in the water. "Save me, lord (Messiah)!" he cried. 31. At once Jesus reached out and grabbed hold of him and said, "How little faith you have! Why did you doubt?" 32. They both got into the boat and the wind died down. 33. Then the disciples worshipped Jesus (Note: I think this was out of sheer fear and being terrified and amazed). "Truly, you are the son of God!" they exclaimed. (Note: in Mark's and John's this worship of Jesus is not mentioned. Human fear is a funny thing and when in fear, we say and do things that we don't really mean or understand. If the disciples had true faith they would have praised God for allowing Jesus to do such things that they didn't understand. I actually see this as simple human weakness that I have and I fear, that we all have to a certain extent, even Jesus cried out at his dying moment "My God My God, why have you forsaken me?" (Matthew 27 v 46) and if we were Judged on this, we would all fail but God is Merciful and Helps us out many times, even each day, if we only choose

to recognise Him and thank Him. I think what an amazing relationship Jesus had with God and the courage he actually showed to get up and do these things, alone with God as his only Friend and what other Heavenly beings God may have permitted him to have contact with. We as humans, so often look at things from the apostles perspective showing our weaknesses and lack of faith in God, when we should be looking at Jesus' strength and belief in God. for Jesus calls us to brotherhood and not to stand outside looking at the weaknesses of others.)

(Note: God gives me a Revelation for you: what is prayer and true faith like? Well, when we pray and talk to God we are like a duck oiling its feathers, so when it rains the duck does not get wet. If we don't oil our feathers we get damp and cold and eventually will get sick and die.

Satan rains hard on the faithful, annoyances, temptations and falsehoods; yet, the 'well-oiled duck' just laughs at the rain and says, "Oh ya! Oh yes! – victory for me! Glory to God! Amen.")

Jesus heals the sick in Gennesaret: 34. They crossed the lake and came to land at Gennesaret, 35. Where the people recognised Jesus. So they sent for the sick people in all the surrounding country and brought them to Jesus. 36. They begged him to let those who were ill at least touch the edge of his cloak and all who touched it were made well.

(Note: to the Muslim who may push Jesus aside and ignore all his miracles, as there is the hidden 'annoyance' of whether or not Jesus was "the son of God" or not, as the Qur'an says, "God is far above having begotten children" (see Qur'an 112:3) and His Word "Be" was enough to bring Christ into being via the virgin Mary (see Qur'an 3:45-48), well, do not fear – we should all leave this to God alone and to Jesus, the real Jesus, for "God will sort out all our differences at the Judgement" (see Qur'an 3:55) no doubt! So, I say Muslims take heart and read Jesus' Gospels and hold onto the fact that God alone is God! do not be tempted into judging Jesus as this or that because of what others say – Jesus is the Messiah, God will sort out the rest and explain it when He is ready Amen. Remember always Muslims and Christians, Jesus did call God "My God" (John 20 v 17) and here is another extract from John 8 v 49-50 & 7 v 16-18: "I honour my Father, but you dishonour me. I am not seeking honour for myself." "What I teach is not

my own teaching, but it comes from God, who sent me. Whoever is willing to do what God wants will know whether what I teach comes from God or whether I speak on my own authority. A person who speaks on his own authority is trying to gain glory for himself. But he (Jesus himself) who wants glory for the One (God) who sent him is honest and there is nothing false in him.”

If we think once again of the parable God gave me for you about His Spirit being like a Heavenly lake of pure milk. Jesus is like a large jug that God has filled with this pure milk and our hearts are like cups that God the Potter made. God pours some of His pure milk or the Word of God into our hearts. The cup that fights over the quality of the jug – God’s jug, is indeed a broken cup and can hold no milk in the first place himself and is thus shown to be a fool. All God’s Holy scriptures are the same; they are the very milk that is His Holy Spirit. Milk remains fresh only if kept in Truth. the one who sours God’s milk with his own ideas, lies and falsehoods and even traditions is a real fool altogether. Remember my friends, God Sees everything and this is what I love about the Qur’an, it tries so hard to shift the emphasis onto the worship of God alone and His Greatness. This, I find is sadly missing in the Christian teachings. It’s as if they have stopped at a taste of the milk and say, “No! an empty cup is best; for, I know what milk tastes like.” I say, “No! you are fools! Fill your cups up to the brim with the milk of God, seek Him! Seek knowledge of Him! Contact Him by talking to Him! Leave nothing to chance, only to God, who Sees and Hears all and is Greater than you can ever imagine and He has indeed heard your every whisper to Him, even if you don’t think He has Amen. Call Him! Call the Lord your God! Get down and worship Him! For then, and only then will your soul be at peace, your house or spirit space clean and your heart will live in love, the love of God and God’s love makes you want to love everyone and goodness and kindness and righteousness itself. God’s love hates sin and detests the evil one and all that is false! So, please Muslims be patient with Jesus! Please Christians find God our Father and please Jews, well who can teach a Jew? Only God Himself. For some strange reason, most Jews strangely stop up their ears and close their eyes when they hear the Truth. This baffles God, who has given them more than any other people Amen.

Remember however all of you, God alone is the Judge of all men and indeed angels and Heavenly beings – Jesus may be able to pass sentence but he never does anything on his own authority so, God will be right with him at his left hand side Amen so the Scripture comes true that says about God and his Messiah, “Sit here at My right, until I put your enemies as a footstool for your feet” (see Psalm 110 v 1). Jesus also clearly speaks this in John 5 v 30, “I can do nothing on my own authority: I judge only as God tells me, so my judgement is right, because I am not trying to do what I want but what He (God) who sent me wants.” Jesus even reinforces this in John 8 v 28-29, “I do nothing on my own authority, but I say only what the Father (God) has instructed me to say. And He (God) who sent me is with me; He has not left me alone, because I always do what pleases Him.”

So, when a Jew condemns Jesus as a fraud, he also condemns God who sent Jesus, and all the way back to Moses and even before his coming was predicted: Deuteronomy 18 v 14-21, God Himself Speaking, “I will send them a prophet (Jesus) like you (Moses) from among their own people; I will Tell him (Jesus) what to say, and he will tell the people everything I command. He (Jesus) will speak in My Name (God’s) and I will punish anyone who refuses to obey him.” Both Peter and Stephan, two early disciples of Jesus under the direction of God’s Holy Spirit tells of this prophecy of God’s fulfilment (see Acts 3 v 22-23, 7 v 37), so how can a modern Christian or catholic priest condemn a Muslim for calling Jesus a prophet, when God Himself does so and Jesus does about himself when he told the people of his own town who rejected him, “A prophet is respected everywhere except in his home town and by his own family” (Matthew 13 v 57)? Jesus with God needs no protectors, not now, not ever, just loving people who worship God alone, the Great Creator, our Father. Remember Moses also called God “Father” in his own song, Deuteronomy 32 v 6, saying, “He (God) is your (the Israelites) Father, your Creator.” So in effect, we can all become children of God; yet God said about Jesus, “I will make him (Jesus the Messiah) My (God’s) first born son” (Psalm 89 v 26-28) Amen. As I edit today, I can’t help but to think of all the Muslim’s who try and stick Muhammad into this Scripture (Deuteronomy 18 v 14-21) that was clearly written and fulfilled already by Jesus. Please stop this! You know the penalty for twisting God’s Words when all along this is unnecessary.)

CHAPTER 15 MATTHEW:

The teaching of the ancestors: 1. Then some Pharisees and teachers of the Law came from Jerusalem to Jesus and asked him, 2. "Why is it that your disciples disobey the teaching handed down by our ancestors? They don't wash their hands in the proper way before they eat!" 3. Jesus answered, "And why do you disobey God's Command and follow your own teaching?" 4. For God said, 'Respect your father and your mother' (Exodus 20 v 12) and 'Whoever curses his father or mother is to be put to death' (Exodus 21 v 17, Leviticus 20 v 9). 5. But you teach that if a person has something he could use to help his father or mother, but says, 'This belongs to God,' 6. he does not need to honour his father. In this way you disregard God's Command, in order to follow your own teaching. 7. You hypocrites! How right Isaiah was when he prophesied about you, 8. 'These people says God honour Me with their words, but their heart is really far away from Me. 9. It is no use for you to worship Me, because they teach man made rules as though they were My (God's) Laws!' (see Isaiah 29 v 13).

The things that make a person unclean: 10. Then Jesus called the crowd to him and said to them, "Listen and understand! 11. It is not what goes into a person's mouth that makes him ritually unclean; rather, what comes out that makes him unclean." 12. Then the disciples came to him and said, "Do you know that the Pharisees had their feelings hurt by what you said?" 13. "Every plant which my Father in Heaven (God) did not plant will be pulled up," (See Parable of the weeds Matthew 13 v 24-30) answered Jesus. 14. "Don't worry about them! They are blind leaders of the blind; and when one blind man leads another, both fall into a ditch." 15. Peter spoke up, "Explain this saying to us." 16. Jesus said to them, "You are still no more intelligent than the others. 17. Don't you understand? Anything that goes into a person's mouth goes into his stomach and on out of his body. 18. But the things that come out of the mouth come from his heart, and these are the things that make a person ritually unclean. 19. For from the heart come the evil ideas which lead him to kill, commit adultery and do other immoral things; to rob, lie and slander others. 20. These are the things that make a person unclean. But to eat without washing your hands as they say you should, this doesn't make a person unclean." (Note: we must not forget that Jesus adds in Matthew 23 v 23, "Justice and mercy and honesty, these

you should practice without neglecting the others (other Laws).” In this, Jesus, once again is putting the Kindness part of the Law, which is true cleanliness of the heart first but then we should observe the Ritual acts of Holiness which God gave also.

In Mark’s Gospel 7 v 19, there is a bracketed extra to v 17 above which reads, “(In saying this Jesus declared that all foods are fit to be eaten.)” The fact is, Jesus didn’t actually say this and was an interpretation by the writer, for Jesus himself, unbracketed, says in Matthew 5 v 17-20, that he “did not come to do away with one word of the Law given to Moses or the Teachings of the Prophets,” and within this written Law of the Torah is a comprehensive list of unclean foods (see Leviticus 11 v 1-47, Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21). However later on, Peter had a vision in which God told him via the Holy Spirit that now all foods to him, a Jew, were now to be considered clean after a prayer of thanks. Peter even argued this before God saying, “No Lord, I am a Jew” (see Acts 10 10-16). God has explained this to me: the reason for this was only temporary, as the Torah is true forever; and in order to bring the message of the Gospel to the gentiles, a ritually clean Jew would find it very difficult to stay clean, whilst doing this monumental task, which may I add, has been well done indeed by now. So, God’s Holy Spirit was sent in the disciples to allow them to touch unclean things and even eat them; yet, the Holy Spirit Himself, God’s Holy Helper, would witness that this is all they were unclean in and not in immorality and true sin.

God gave me a wonderful example of this and this may explain to a Muslim why God temporarily made some clean by the Spirit, that by the Law are deemed ritually unclean. Let’s say Peter was told by the Holy Spirit, “Come on we are off to the North pole,” and they went and they had to live with the Eskimo people, who’s diet included unclean foods, actually nearly all their foods are unclean bar fish and reindeer, but a large part would be seal’s flesh which is unclean. Anyways, Peter, as a ritually clean Jew couldn’t even enter their igloo or house, yet outside he may freeze – so, God Wisely waived the Law. if the Eskimo worships God and loves his neighbours in his heart, he obeys the Gospel and thus can be saved, disregarding the Laws of cleanliness; yet, at the Judgement and afterwards, this same Eskimo will never eat unclean foods again, for God won’t give him any and the full Law of the Torah will be written on his heart. With temptation and sin gone to

Hell, after Judgement, no one will even know how to sin again – ever, and I thank God for these wonderfully Wise Revelations.

To the existing Jew who keeps full Torah and the Muslims who are quite close, bar camel meat and a few other things: when you reach the Judgement and if you have worshipped God alone showing kindness to all, you are already close to keeping the full eternal Law of God's Torah, so, you won't have to change much. To the modern Christian, if they are awake to God, they possibly could give up pork as it is not a necessity food anymore, and just to please God, who does not change - ever, not that they will be condemned if they don't and if they obey the Gospel, which is to worship God alone and to love your neighbour as yourself, then you too can be saved. (See Matthew 22 v 37-40, Mark 12 v 29-34, Luke 10 v 25-37). So if you are a Muslim don't condemn a Christian for eating unclean foods like pork, for you cannot know his heart and God alone is the Judge – Remember, for a Jew could condemn you by the Law of Moses, which is eternal (Deuteronomy 29 v 29), for eating camel. What both of you should be saying is, "God, what can I do to please you, my Lord? Amen."

I just add, that I am a Christian but I have given up all unclean meats including pork just to please God, as an extra, even though if I hadn't, I would not be condemned for the Holy Spirit himself lives in me and is my witness before God that I indeed obey God's Will. So, I don't sin, yet God knows my weaknesses, my likes and dislikes and because He Knows I am willing to please Him, He Guides me to perfection. Amen Amen. Amen.)

A woman's faith: 21. Jesus left that place and went off to the territory near the cities of Tyre and Sidon. 22. A Canaanite woman who lived in that region came to him. "Son of David!" she cried out. "Have mercy on me, sir! My daughter has a demon and is in a terrible condition." 23. But Jesus did not say a word to her. His disciples came to him and begged him, "Send her away! She is following us and making all this noise!" 24. Then Jesus replied, "I have been sent only to the lost sheep of Israel." 25. At this the woman came and fell at his feet. "Help me sir!" she said. 26. Jesus answered, "It isn't right to take the children's food and throw it to the dogs." 27. "That's true, sir," she answered; "but even the dogs eat the leftovers that fall from their master's table," 28. So Jesus answered her, "You are a woman of great

faith! What you want will be done for you.” And at that very moment her daughter was healed. (Note: This story and parable within has great implications for all us Christians and Muslims who were once gentiles too, for by this parable, we are no greater than dogs; but by the Grace and Good Nature of God, He decided to firstly send us the Gospel and then the Qur’an so that we too, would have a chance to be grafted onto God’s vine tree. We must produce good fruit, for if we don’t just like all sour fruit producing and bad branches, whether original or not, will be chopped off and thrown in the fire Amen Amen Amen.)

Jesus heals many people: 29. Jesus left there and went along by lake Galilee. He climbed a hill and sat down. 30. Large crowds came to him, bringing with them the lame, the blind, the crippled, the dumb, and many other sick people, whom they placed at Jesus’ feet; and he healed them. 31. The people were amazed as they saw the dumb speaking, the crippled made whole, the lame walking, and the blind seeing; and they praised the God of Israel. (Note: How many Christians today would praise the God of Israel, if they witnessed a healing? Or would they recite another decade of the rosary to Mary and pray to Jesus, the great? The Father would be left as a distant mystery in the far away background. This is why I am writing these Books, Guided by God, to tell you all what to expect at the return of the Messiah with God: There will be no more rosaries or prayers to saints or angels or other deities No! but to God alone. Jesus will even lead us in this by being the first to worship publically and prostrate before God the Almighty, the One he calls my Father and my God. Will the Muslims and even Jews find this alien to them? I think not, especially the Muslims who will rejoice at this the Greatest Truth of all. Glory be to Him, The Mighty, the Wise, my God Amen.

It is easy from a gentile point of view to show your anti-semmatic hidden feelings in the above by saying, “Was Jesus not mean in this by ignoring the lady in the first place but I tell you all, Jesus obeys the Will of the Father, God and in this, was only strictly obeying God’s orders that the Gospel must first be given to the Jews and afterwards to the gentiles; yet, by her faith and deeply spiritual answer, God must have prompted Jesus into an early gentile gift Amen Amen Amen. Today I am writing ‘off the cuff’ as they say and adding as the Spirit guides but I include also my exact wordings from

my original script written almost a year ago and as a prophecy: “We must all praise Him (God) and worship Him apart from even as He is with and in Jesus; for even when Jesus sits on his Messiah’s Throne beside God at the Judgement, when worship starts, Jesus will step forward, turn around and worship God with us Amen.”)

Jesus feeds four thousand men: 32. Jesus called his disciples to him and said, “I feel sorry for these people, because they have been with me for three days and now have nothing to eat. I don’t want to send them away without feeding them, for they might faint on their way home.” 33. The disciples asked him, “Where will we find enough food in this desert to feed this crowd?” 34. “How much bread have you?” Jesus asked. “Seven loaves,” they answered, “and a few small fish.” 35. So, Jesus ordered the crowd to sit down on the ground. 36. Then he took the seven loaves and the fish, gave thanks to God, broke them and gave them to his disciples and the disciples gave them to the people. 37. They all ate and had enough. Then the disciples took up seven baskets full of the pieces left over. 38. The number of men who ate was four thousand, not counting the women and children. 39. Then Jesus sent the people away, got into a boat and went to the territory of Magadan. (Note: I could give you an exercise in this to see are you following. See can you guess what are the most important few words are in the above piece? I know, if I gave this to people who are not used to this way of thinking, they would guess many varied answers and maybe even the right one but then, would they know why they picked it? Try it first and see. Then pray to God and ask Him to show you. Now I will tell you: Jesus “gave thanks to God.” He was constantly interceding and conversing with God unseen to us Amen.)

CHAPTER 16 MATTHEW:

The demand for a miracle: 1. Some Pharisees and Sadducees who came to Jesus wanted to trap him, so they asked him to perform a miracle for them, to show that God approved of him. 2. But Jesus answered, “ When the Sun is setting, you say, ‘We are going to have fine weather, because the sky is red.’ 3. And in early morning you say, ‘it is going to rain, because the sky is red and dark.’ You can predict the weather by looking at the sky, but you cannot interpret the signs concerning these times! 4. How evil and Godless are the people of this day! You ask me for a miracle? No! the only miracle you will be given is the miracle of Jonah.” So, he left them and walked away. (Note: This means Jesus was foretelling his own death and resurrection on the third day, just as Jonah spent three days in the fish, so was Jesus to spend three days in the world of the dead before being risen by the Power of the Almighty God Amen. We must always remember in the Book of Jonah there is greater miracle, that of the salvation of one hundred and twenty thousand plus children and animals, because they turned to God and repented after the warning given by Jonah (See Book of Jonah & Qur’an 10:98).)

The yeast of the Pharisees and sadducees: 5. When the disciples crossed over to other side of the lakes, they forget to take any bread. 6. Jesus said to them, “Take care; be on your guard against the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees.” (Note: see Matthew 13 v 33). 7. They started discussing among themselves, “He says this because we didn’t bring any bread.” 8. Jesus knew what they were saying, so he asked them, “Why are you discussing among yourselves about not having any bread? How little faith you have! 9. Don’t you understand yet? Don’t you remember when I (by God’s Power) broke the five loaves for the five thousand men? How many baskets did you fill? 10. And what about the seven loaves for the four thousand men? How many baskets did you fill? 11. How is it that you don’t understand that I was not talking to you about bread? Guard yourselves from the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees!” 12. Then the disciples understand that he was not warning them to guard themselves against the yeast used in the bread but from the teaching of the Pharisees and Sadducees!”

Peter's declaration about Jesus: 13. Jesus went to the territory near the town of Caesarea Philippi, where he asked his disciples, "Who do people say the son of man is?" 14. "Some say John the Baptist," they answered, "Others say Elijah, while others say Jeremiah or some other prophet." 15. "What about you?" he asked them. "Who do you say I am?" 16. Simon Peter answered, "You are the Messiah, the son of the living God." (Note: In Mark's Gospel 8 v 29, Peter says, "You are the Messiah!" & in Luke's 9 v 20, "You are God's Messiah.") 17. "Good for you Simon son of John!" answered Jesus. "For this truth (these Words) did not come to you from any human being, but it was given to you directly by my Father (God) in Heaven. 18. And so I tell you Peter: you are a rock and on this foundation will I build my church and not even death will be ever able to overcome it. 19. I will give you the keys of the Kingdom of Heaven; what you prohibit on earth will be prohibited in Heaven and what you permit on earth will be permitted in Heaven." 20. Then Jesus ordered his disciples not to tell anyone that he was the Messiah. (Note: Personally to verse 19, I would have added, "God Willing" for we must always seek the Will of the Living God and not try to do things ourselves. This is why God got mad with the Israelites right from the beginning, because time and time again they forgot God, the Almighty and tried to think for themselves and do things for themselves. This is not the Way with God and never will be – we need God for every decision, even every thought and if God has a need, not that He does, then He needs to be needed by us but He can exist comfortably without us but we can't even breathe, never mind, think without Him Amen. To try to build Heaven and a church, even with Jesus at its head is all pointless, without God to hold it all together. If Jesus is the cement and the people the sand and the Spirit the water, what is God? Let me tell you: He is the Builder who brings it together in the right proportions. For even though God controls all, He is also in all and I tell you, He does not like to be left out Amen Amen Amen. Maybe this is why the Qur'an says that "God is the Owner of the Keys of Heaven" Amen and that, "All that is in the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him" Amen (see Qur'an 42:4,12, 39:62-63).) 21. From that time on Jesus began to say plainly to his disciples, "I must go to Jerusalem and suffer much from the elders, the chief priests and the teachers of the Law. I will be put to death, but three days later I will be raised to life (By Who? Yes, God Himself Amen). 22. Peter took him aside and began to rebuke him. "God forbid it,

lord (Messiah)" he said, "That must never happen to you!" (Note: Here, Peter is speaking from the fear of losing Jesus, when, as we all should always do, offer the thought up to God before we speak it, and God would have told Peter, "This has to happen, this is My Almighty will." You see, even Peter Jesus' top disciple, chosen to lead the church, wasn't used to calling God in every thought as Jesus himself was and tries to teach us. The Qur'an puts huge emphasis on this "Be mindful of God" (see Qur'an 57:28) and to actually have this true mindfulness, consciousness and awareness of God always, we must firstly call Him, put Him First and then, He Gives it to us and Guides us to Himself (see Qur'an 47:17, 42:13). Obviously even Peter, as Jesus' main disciple, at this stage, had not found or had not yet been Given true awareness of God (Taqwa).) 23. Jesus turned around and said to Peter, "Get away from me Satan! You are an obstacle in my way, because these thoughts of yours do not come from God but from man." (Note: These Words have baffled and even frightened many Christians over the millenia; yet, Jesus is merely pointing out that Satan had influenced Peter's thoughts. Don't be afraid! Let us look at the big picture here and never forget God! God "Created everything" (Isaiah 44 v 24) including "all of our thoughts" (see Psalm 33 v 13-15) and He "Searches the minds and Tests the hearts of men" (Jeremiah 17 v 10); so, think of God with His two baskets of thoughts, one good, one bad. God sometimes allows, under His ever-Watchful Eyes and Supervision, yes He allows Satan to take an evil thought out of His basket of bad thoughts, for God also tests Satan and even angels in Heaven and permits him sometimes to tempt us – this is what happened with Peter. To be truly Holy for God and Remember God alone makes us Holy (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8), we must learn not to speak on impulse but to hand the thought back to God. Had Peter done this, God would have 'binned it' and said to Satan, "See this Peter, My servant, he has defeated you!" God allows me to say these things conditionally for yours' and my benefits only, so as you may understand and as the Qur'an says, "So that you may use your reason" (Qur'an 59:18). God wants children who can see and hear and understand, using their reason before Him, obeying Him and heeding His Perpetual Guidance always 100% Amen Amen Amen. (Read also Qur'an 7:200-201, 41:36.)

And please people! Do not fear Satan, for God will put him in Hell along with evil sinners whom God deals thus worthy, for Jesus tells us this as he speaks of his own words to be spoken at the Judgement, granted him as the Messiah, by God Himself, "Away from me, you that are under God's Curse! Away to the eternal Fire which has been prepared for the Devil and his angels!" (Matthew 25 v 41). The Qur'an backs this up in 59:16-17, "Like Satan who says to man, 'Do not believe!' but when man disbelieves says, 'I disown you, I fear God, the Lord of the worlds,' both will end up in the Fire, there to remain. This is the reward of the evildoers."

So, as Jesus himself says, "The One to fear is God who can destroy both body and soul in Hell" (Matthew 10 v 28). The Qur'an again, almost wave like in its consistency, tells us, "All things return to God" or "Everything is brought back to God" (Qur'an 57:5). Man, so foolishly, over the years adds to his own demise, by 'making up stories' about the 'powers' of Satan etc. Any power Satan has is granted him by God for a specified time only and always under God's Control – so do not fear! God Rules! And God will always Rule! Just put your faith and trust in Him, as Jesus did Amen! Amen Amen. And one more thing on this, when man 'makes up stories' they are really only more evil thoughts from God's basket of evil and sinful thoughts, that you choose to think or allow yourselves to be duped by Satan who in turn presents us his evil thoughts that he thinks are his own, yet are also presented to him by God Himself to choose from out of God's baskets of thought. No one fools God! and no one can fool God and no one can ever be 'one up' or ahead of God because God made time itself and is thus Greater than even time Amen Amen Amen.)

24. Then Jesus said to his disciples, "If anyone wants to come with me, he must forget self, carry his cross and follow me. 25. For whoever wants to save his own life will lose it; but whoever loses his life for my sake will find it. 26. Will a person gain anything even if he wins the whole world but loses his life? Of course not! There is nothing he can give to regain his life. (Note: the Qur'an, once again, speaks so strongly and so often of the demise of the wilful disbeliever who, even if he were to offer the whole world or even "twice its assets to ransom himself" – it would not suffice, if God decides he is one of the losers (see Qur'an 57:15, 39:47).) 27. For the son of man is about to come in the Glory of his Father (God) with His angels and then he

will reward each one according to his deeds. 28. I assure you that there are some here who will not die until they have seen the son of man come as king.” (Note: I don’t fully understand this. There is a place in John’s Gospel where Jesus mentions the possibility of leaving John alive until he comes again which would fulfil this prophecy, if it is a prophesy (see John 21 v 22). Alas, even Jesus can’t tell when the Day of Judgement is and he clearly states this in Matthew 24 v 36, “ No one knows however when that day or Hour will come - neither the angels in Heaven nor the son; The Father (God) alone Knows.” Once again, the Qur’an verifies this fact many times, like the waves of the sea, so the Qur’an reminds! There is far more in common between it and the Gospel if you would only look and leave Judgement to God alone Amen (see Qur’an 79:42-44, 41:47, 53:57-58). I include them here perchance a Christian may read this Book and not have read the Qur’an “Knowledge of the Hour belongs solely to Him (God)” and “They ask you prophet about the hour, saying, ‘when will it arrive?’ but how can you tell them this? Its time is known only to your Lord (God)” and “The imminent Hour draws near and only God can disclose it.”)

(Note: Misinterpretations in Islam: I awake early this morning 9/11/2017 to a parable given to me to prove a point. Islam was sent to teach man firstly, to worship God alone but secondly, to teach man to use his reason and thus open his eyes to kindness.

There was once a rich man who had a large estate. The man was, as many rich men are, very greedy and very selfish and very proud. He was a Muslim. He hired many servants, yet he paid them very little and always told them how grateful they should be to have a job at all.

There was one poor servant, also a Muslim, who had three young sons and a wife to feed and on his wage, he found it really difficult, but he always prayed to God and thanked Him for his wages and his family. One day the rich man had a great feast and the man looked on as gluttony raged and he thought of his three hungry sons back at his home. Then, by chance another servant came out with a full leg of lamb and threw it to the dogs outside. When the ‘coast was clear’ the poor man grabbed it before the dogs could get it, as they were full and he wrapped it up and brought it home to his children. They had a wonderful feast that night and his wife smiled.

Later that night, the rich man's guards came, banged on the door and took the man away. He asked, "Why?" and was told, "You thief! – you stole the master's leg of lamb." The man was afraid for he knew how cruel the rich man and his son could be. As he entered, the rich man said, "My son caught you in the act of stealing our lamb – he was looking at you all along."

The next day the man's wife brought their three children to a locked door as the trial began. Then the poor man was dragged out and his hand was chopped off publicly. However, the chopper chopped it too high up the arm and the man slowly bled to death before his wife and three children.

Many years passed and the rich man died and after a very fancy funeral, turned up at Heaven's Door – Knock, knock knock and no answer. The rich man was very confused and thought, "I am a pillar in Islamic Society, I have lived the Qur'an to the letter of the law. Look at all the people I have fed by giving them work!"

God shouts out, Knowing all thought, "And look back at the tears in those children's eyes as they watched their father die. Did you see the sadness in his wife's life afterwards as she struggled on? Did you see how the eldest son's sadness turned to anger and eventually hatred ruining his life too, as he swore revenge for what he saw as pure murder?"

The rich man answered, "I fed the man, he stole my property and by God's Word, the Qur'an, I paid him back what he was due." God turned and said, "Obviously you have never read, 'Though if a person is patient and forgives, this is one of the greatest things.'" "Sure," answered the rich man, "I know the Qur'an off by heart, it is surah 42:43," and fully expected God to answer, "How well you know it!" Alas God said, "Did this man use his reason? Did he worship Me and My Good Name honestly? Did he do good deeds?" The man wondered, "Who is God talking to? And who is He talking about?" as he never did see the inside of Heaven.)

(Note: the dangers of terrorism for the normal good Muslim: I was watching snooker on tv yesterday evening and I saw a Muslim women in the crowd with head dress. The thought came to me, permitted by God, so as you may see, "What if a bomb went off, who would be blamed?" How many people looked at that woman and thought, "What if she has a bomb?" Suppose an

old man is walking down the road and he sees a Muslim man driving towards him in a lorry after the recent truck rammings; does he feel afraid? Fear and spreading of fear, not only damages at its initial act of terror but it has a colossal knock-on effect, worldwide for a very long time afterwards.

Just as God and I are trying to promote true Islam as a wonderful religion; that when lived with kindness and true devotion to the Living God, who Hears all and Knows all and who is everywhere, can lead one very close indeed to Himself and to Heaven, I am shown the damage acts of terror can do. These are truly so senseless and so far away from God's Will that only a fool would think they are not from Satan. And where does Satan and his allies go? Yes – Hell! You who do this, will also be shown the effects, firstly the initial shock, terror and sadness your acts of violence and murder have caused others who may well be close to God themselves. Then, the knock-on effects. By the time each perpetrator of terror has cried lakes full of tears, they then have the Fire to look forward to! Stop it! Stop it, you fools!

Have you even thought about the damage you also cause to good innocent Muslims worldwide? and worse still, dirtying the NAME of GOD (Allah)? – how terrible for you!

Furthermore, to train others, especially innocent children in your ways of violence, so spreading Satan's work – you really have no idea how bad you really are! And God hates those who are proud, conceited, boastful, those who twist His Holy Laws that speak of the sacredness of life, and how all His Laws, Torah, Gospel and Qur'an forbid murder, violence and hatred. Start with yourself – it is the only way! Pray to God and give up all sin, ask Him to help you!

Muslim brothers, do not fear Christians, they are your allies and rather than hate them, look on them, even those who pray to saints, as children crying for their mothers milk. However, the milk they seek cannot be given by any mother but only God Himself. Only He can Give the true milk – His Holy Spirit Amen. Thank God Muslims, those of you who can see, for God having allowed you to do so. If you can see – help others to do so, by your good example and not by calling them blind fools! Remember God wants children who can use their reason! And I ask, what would you say to a blind man who was healed who now wears a blindfold?)

(Note: A Vision: Today as I edit almost a year later 20/9/2018, I had a vision last night in a dream: I was in my town but it was all different and many people were drinking and having a great time. I myself was in a building and at some kind of function like a wedding. A woman asked me to buy a round of drinks and I thought and said, "Your not my wife" but she explained she had high-heals and it was awkward for her to walk to the bar and handed me a fifty euro note as if money was of little value to buy the round of drinks. As I went towards the bar, a man at another bar in the same room dropped some change and he looked but as it was of little value, he didn't even bother to bend down to pick it up. I was down like a flash to help him and picked up a two euro coin and handed it back to the man with a look that said, "Look it's two euro and worth picking up." As I turned I noticed the only African looking man there who had tired bloodshot eyes and looked alone and a bit worn-out. A voice spoke, "He is a prophet, listen." As I approached and he smiled as if we had something in common and I knew he had admired my supple undrunk pickup movement of the man's money. He said as he pointed at the wall look at the television and I looked and there was no television and I thought then that he meant "nobody is looking at what they are doing." So, I returned to my place and found myself strangely held fast on my side as I tried to prophecy the future for a man I know in life. A small voice told me to mention God and even though I felt a little embarrassed, I was trying to but couldn't get the words out enough so he could hear me. Then, I was brought outside and I could see across the road to another pub that is much the same today, that it too was packed out the doors with drinkers all jollyng themselves. Then I was over at an old uninhabited building alone and was looking out at the land at fields that were empty. In reality these fields are not there, but alas it was very real to me. As I looked out always feeling the gaze of the people outside the pub watching me even though I didn't look back to see were they actually looking or not. Then, as in life, as I have said before in my Books Guided by God that I have always seen like outlines that pass before me. Well they appeared in this dream but became more clear as they lined up one behind the other in a line before me so I could see through one to the next and another through to the next until I think the fourth layer out the outline of God that I call the Shekinah with a globe of Light on His Head that was smaller than His head. I knew it was God and I said, God is that

your Crown, well, it doesn't look like an earthly crown at all and people have got it all wrong. Then, a voice, "Prostrate and say the Words, 'Allah uh Achbar'" and I felt a very strong pull as if the crowd were watching and I asked, "All the way down?" and as I prostrated to bending, "And More?" and I said the Words, "Allah uh Achbar" and then I was freed to stand again without having fully having got on my knees but God recognised that I would have. I knew God was testing me, and that I had passed. Then standing and looking at His outline behind that of three other angels or Heavenly beings in line one outside the next yet behind, the voice spoke "Well we had to do something to get your attention. As you watch the world falling apart all around you keep focused and then one day (and I felt innately in about five years from now) We will come like this and collect you and take you away." As I awoke I realised that I was awake already and spent two and half hours praying and talking to God as He explained many things. The Holy Spirit spoke too as I felt him inside me yet with me as a separate person. It was 2:10 am and when I stopped talking to God which felt like less than an hour, it was 4:40 am. God explained my relationship to Elijah and how in fact I came before Elijah and in him and not like I thought that he was in me and before me. Before last night I had heard the deep and meaningful Words before in a dream "Four times you have come" (meaning one time as or in Elijah, and another in John the Baptist and now me, Alan) I always wondered who and when was the fourth and had thought maybe Elisha? maybe Melchizadiek? But could never put my finger on it. Then last night or in the middle of the night God explained, "Remember the time you said to Abram (not Abraham) that you had to go back and do the Jesus thing"? and I said "Yes" I remember and secretly dreaded that I may be some false messiah or something, but No! and God explained last night, and now as I was out of the dream and vision I could see God as the Shekinah or outline as I always do but He had no angels before Him, He spoke Himself and explained that I am the mysterious M El chez diek and taught me how to say it and that I am God's High Priest and the Greatest of His Creation in Adam's footsteps but that I collected all the available Heavenly things for all humanity and that they were available thus to all, but not deserved by any, only the Messiah Jesus, who chose to stay one Heaven below God in his own Realm of Love and actually one below that which is available to mankind so as a true leader he had hoped that we

would all be above him and in Glory before he entered it as the last. I felt a little sad as I looked up and God said, "There is no Higher, I alone am Immortal and you must look back down to me to ask Me what to do in everything and only then at the time of God's choosing would anyone be ready for Immortality. It's like God was showing me if He was hidden and Lower down doing some other Job and He left me in the Highest Heaven, would I try to become Immortal in God's absence like Adam did at the Devil's tempting or would I call God for everything and await His timing and advice for everything and yes, I felt slightly restrained as if a clay dome was above my head and a little sad and bored and restricted at having to wait on God's bidding, but alas I decided I would and agreed to serve Him, the Almighty forever, even in restriction. God smiles for He Knows that He has one that has succeeded in everything and He sits back in Bliss for this to Him is Bliss. You see it is easy for God to Give Bliss to us and to any of His creation but for Him to receive anything back we must obey Him totally Amen Glory be to God and I have no doubt that He has much in store for those who have pleased him in any way at all. Amen Amen Amen. Strange as it may sound I was actually in Elijah as God trained High priest, I and Elijah were in Elisha without returning fully to Heaven and again we, both I and Elijah returned in John the Baptist. I came alone to Abraham to collect the 10% tax levi which is the proper God tax given in the Law of Moses. So, when I left Heaven on my return, I said "goodbye" to Abram "I must return to do the Jesus thing." And the Jesus thing is mentioned in the next chapter 17 v 11 as Jesus says "I will send him (Elijah) again and he will get everything ready." I am here and am getting things ready. The angels tell me I will not die this time as John the Baptist did but will ascend body and soul to heaven as Elijah did before, for I must be with Jesus as he ascends to the Realm of God's Glory, in Orange Light before the Judgement and possibly beyond into Immortality if God deems it necessary. I just leave all to God and He gives me enough to believe in Him and that what he says is true. I can also see the full Law of Moses and why it was designed that way and how it is indeed eternal and that the Gospel and Qur'an are only a means to enter God's sheepfold for the gentiles but are full of learning for even the most astute and learned Jew of all time Amen Amen Amen Glory be to God. One last thing, if God wants my Words i.e His Words and Teachings heard, He will Give me authority and the Spirit is already in me

prepared and ready to go Amen. Also the angels remind me that last night when the subject of the seven Heavens and Heavenly Lights came up as explained to me, they could not really comment because they don't see it like this yet and just as God is fair, He explained that just as with humans in Faith and Innocence etc. can receive merit by their Light achievements in life to be seen on the Judgement Day, so also can the ten troops of God's angels attain a reward in Light for the way they approach and treat God in this time of testing. There is no sin permitted in Heaven even now but God Knows all of our potentials and our willingness to obey Him and even the conditional and where all of our weaknesses could be exposed if God chose to expose us and them Amen. Angels may not be tested like us in life but God hates arrogance, conceit and insolence, so a High ranking angel today can be demoted by the Light shown in him or her at the Judgement and a low ranking one today may be worthy of even the Highest Heaven if God Sees fit Amen. God is fair. God is Wise and leaves nothing to chance Amen Glory be to Him forever and into Immortality Amen.

A little parable comes to me: Does a man plaster his house before it is built? No! – He builds it first, then he plasters the outside. In the same way, God builds on faith, then He gives signs Amen.)

CHAPTER 17 MATTHEW:

The Transfiguration: 1. Six days later, Jesus took Peter with him and the brothers James and John and led them up a high mountain where they were alone. 2. As they looked on, a change came over Jesus: his face was shining like the Sun and his clothes were dazzling white. 3. Then the three disciples saw Moses and Elijah, talking with Jesus. (Note: had John the Baptist been one and the same with Elijah, would they not have recognised him as John the Baptist and not Elijah.) 4. So Peter spoke up and said to Jesus, "Lord (Messiah), how good it is that we are here! If you wish, I will make three tents here, one for you, one for Moses and one for Elijah." (Note: Remember, it is against Jewish Law to contact spirits of the dead (see Leviticus 20 v 27). As Elijah ascended body and soul (see 2 Kings 2 v 11) and Moses body was never found by the Israelites, were these two body and soul and thus fully alive as Jesus is today after his own ascension (see Acts 1 v 6-11, Luke 24 v 50-51)? This way the Law would have been upheld and Jesus did not come to change one Word of the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, John 10 v 35).) 5. While he was talking, a shining cloud came over them and a Voice from the cloud said, "This is my own dear son with whom I am pleased – listen to him." (Note: Muslims don't panic and start blaming Christian scholars over the years for misprinting these Words of the Almighty. Scripturally, God had to call Jesus His "Son", to fulfil Psalm 2 v 7 & 89 v 26-28, just as Jesus had to call God his "Father." Any differences will be sorted out at the Judgement Amen.) 6. When the disciples heard His Voice, they were so terrified that they threw themselves face downwards on the ground. 7. Jesus came to them and touched them, "Get up," he said, "Don't be afraid." 8. So they looked up and saw no one there but Jesus. 9. As they came down the mountain, Jesus ordered them, "Don't tell anyone about this vision you have seen until the son of man has been raised from death." 10. Then the disciples asked Jesus, "Why do the teachers of the Law say that Elijah has to come first (see Malachi 4 v 5)?" 11. "Elijah is coming first," (Note: Remember John the Baptist was by now dead by Herod's murder.) answered Jesus, "And he will get everything ready. 12. But I tell you that Elijah has already come and people did not recognise him, but treated him just as they pleased. In the same way they will ill-treat the son of man." 13.

Then the disciples understood that he was talking to them about John the Baptist. (Note: Even though the disciples did not recognise Elijah and John the Baptist as the same physical person, Elijah must have been connected in some way spiritually to John the Baptist on earth. I ask, whose face will be shown so, at the Judgement? I think, before the thoughts of reincarnations etc start annoying you, that all three or maybe four, for I had a dream once that explained “four times” as to mean Elijah by the Judgement day to have come four times.

Some years ago as I will say, at my awakening in my early twenties, whilst reading the story of Elijah and his ascension, no lie, I felt a blob of anointing oil on the upper side of my right thumb. I smelled it and it was sweet and perfumed – I was amazed but I called on God, who seemed to reassure me enough to take it as normal and thus not to be estranged. That day, as I sat reading my Bible under a tree, I also saw as I do almost everyday – outlines, like little pencil lines that move and sway before me. I knew this was a very important day and have never wrote about it till now.

A more recent dream, as I have already told you before, places me on a bicycle pushing a roller, flattening the road before me; yet, a steam roller was coming behind me onto which I jumped aboard as its driver called out to me. Jeus said above in v 11, “He will get everything ready!” Am I this man attached spiritually, like John the Baptist was to Elijah? Am I being sent ahead of Jesus to prepare and smooth his path for the great Judgement, by telling you all two things: Worship God the Creator alone, and two, Love your neighbour as yourself, doing for them as you would have them do for yourself? I had another dream where I was in bright light land and was talking to Abraham – I said, “Abram, I must return and do the Jesus thing,” and he smiled sleepily at me and then I was whisked off by God’s Spirit over a lake into now, this life Amen. I have no need to make things up for God is my witness and His Holy spirit, in whom Jesus can travel and visit when God permits. God is the Lord and Orchestrater of all. But I can see His Purpose in all this; for I am not sent to convert or show lenience towards Christians, Jews or Muslims and thus shout for one or the other, No! but to make plain to you all that there are seven steps in Heaven, to get to be with God as He is and they all start with worship of Him alone and loving one another, doing good deeds for each other, living love and kindness and justice. These

are eternally the same forever, so why not keep it simple! It is so simple, yet man has to complicate! Why? By some strange coincidence, even though Elijah is close and my spirit guide to a certain point – and he is in the Purple Light, that of angels. I know God, the One and He has taught me everything I know, and because of it, I will never die but I will ascend to the Highest Heaven with Jesus, who has chosen to remain below it until three days before the Judgement Day. No one may even notice these things happening but for those three days, the world will feel so sad, even Heaven will be sad, at the apparent disappearance of Christ and I, as we are brought out by God to Immortality. The Holy Spirit is my witness in all of this, but he has to stay within as God's eternal servant and witness until the very end, even after the Judgement and the Kingdom Amen Amen Amen.

I hope that I can heal and do some God Given miracles to prove these points; yet alas, I must await God's Will, so I take things day to day as God permits. However, of late I find myself getting bolder and am starting to speak publically Amen.)

Jesus heals a boy with a demon: 14. When they returned to the crowd, a man came to Jesus, knelt before him 15. And said, "Sir, have mercy on my son! He is an epileptic and has such terrible fits that he often falls into the fire or into water. 16. I brought him to your disciples, but they could not heal him." 17. Jesus answered, " How unbelieving and wrong you people are! How long do I have to put up with you? Bring the boy here to me!" 18. Jesus gave a command to the demon and it went out of the boy, and at that very moment he was healed. 19. Then the disciples came to Jesus in private and asked him, "Why couldn't we drive the demon out?" 20. "It was because you haven't enough faith," answered Jesus. "I assure you that if you have faith as big as a mustard seed, you can say to this hill 'Go from here to there!' and it will go. You could do anything!" (Note: In Marks Gospel 9 v 29, "Only prayer can drive this kind out," answered Jesus, "nothing else can." (Note: even if we could move mountains by faith alone, and in the name of the Messiah Jesus, would we be really doing God's Will? The Will of God our Father. Maybe Jesus alludes to this in Mark's Gospel to show his disciples to never lose sight of God and thus keep praying to Him, to keep in contact with our God, who, after all is the True Source of all Power and only by His permission and Will, good or bad, can anything be done or indeed

happen at all Amen (see Qur'an 64:11, 57:22). Glory be to God the One Amen. As I edit today, Maybe this is why Jesus got mad with his disciples for their lack of faith, prayer and reliance on God, who Christ's whole mission was about – Remember, "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him!" (Matthew 4 v 10). I can't help but to remember God's Own Word's to Enoch, "If I turn My Face away, all will perish!")

Jesus speaks again about his death: 22. When the disciples all came together again in Galilee in galilee, Jesus said to them, "The son of man is about to be handed over to men, 23. Who will kill him; but three days later he will be raised to life." (Note: How? Yes, by God's Power Amen.) The disciples became very sad. (Note: I have heard a fairly respected Muslim man, get excited at the prospect of 'new historical findings' to Jesus having never died at all and he reckoned the Qur'an verified this. This is not true at all and even if their was never a Gospel written, Christ had to die to fulfil Isaiah's Prophecy 52 v 13 – 53 v 12. This shows my friend a lack of understanding on your part and a desire to authenticate your interpretation of the Qur'an even above the Truth and the Qur'an's whole philosophy is "to urge one another to the Truth" (Qur'an 103:3). In the Qur'an, in the place where it says, "It was only meant to look like that" (Qur'an 4:157) to the Jews, this means that the Jews thought that Jesus was dead for good by the crucifixion and thus never rose. The Qur'an is saying that he did rise and indeed ascended, when God took him back to Himself (Qur'an 3:55, 4:158) body and soul. Again, the Jews thought they had killed Jesus and ridded themselves of this 'problem' for good but they only killed him for the three days as had to happen by scripture, "His death was was a sacrifice to bring forgiveness" (Isaiah 53:10). So, even if you could totally obliterate all trace of the Gospel to authenticate your interpretation of the Qur'an, how do you explain Isaiah's prophecy? Scratch your head time! I'd say. That is why I urge Christians to read the Qur'an and Muslims to read the Gospel and Jews to read both and all three to read the whole Bible, Old and New up to Revelations, for I leave this prophecy to God, for God alone Knows the future Amen. When you read all three in prayer it actually can and does all make sense. So, the Muslim who says that the Qur'an is right and all the others are wrong or even if he says, "I believe all three as the Qur'an tells all Muslims they should, as in Qur'an 3:3-4," but then when confronted with

the actual Gospel, turns and says, "Man has twisted the words of the Gospel." When this man faces God, God may well say, "You never really looked but tried to substantiate your claims to authenticate your traditions over My Truth." God may very well get annoyed and banish you for your failure to please him Amen. Now just in case you think I'm siding with Christians over Muslims, I also urge them to abandon their worshipping trends towards Jesus and the saints and their prayers to intercessors like Mary as indeed this can be deemed as contacting spirits of the dead and thus breaks God's eternal Law in Leviticus 20 v 27, not to mention breaking God's Law to worship Himself alone as in the first Commandment given to Moses (Exodus 20 v 3) and no matter what priest or revered person tells you to do otherwise, you have condemned yourself for following falsehood. Adam was thrown out of the Garden for following Eve's advice, what will God not do to those who blatantly turned away from the Truth? And the Truth is simple: Worship God alone and love one another Amen. These are the two Rules of God that will be used to Judge everyone Amen. One may ask, "How does praying to Mary effect these two rules?" But I say, you should be praying to God as Jesus did and still does! Jesus will say to you at the Judgement, "I even gave you the example of my life to show you that I indeed prayed to and worshipped God alone." Muhammad may well say to the Muslim man, "When you find the Truth and see it, it all makes sense and is worth fighting for. When you accept tradition you become blind and in effect, tie a blind fold on your eyes so that you now cannot see at all. Jesus see all these who say they are my friends, yet they are wearing blindfolds, what am I to do with them?")

Payment of the Temple Tax: 24. When Jesus and his disciples came to Capernaum, the collectors of the Temple-tax came to Peter and asked, "Does your teacher pay the Temple-tax?" 25. "Of course," Peter answered. When Peter went into the house, Jesus spoke up first, "Simon, what's your opinion? Who pays duties or taxes to the kings of this world? The citizens of the country or the foreigners?" 26. "The foreigners," answered Peter. "Well then," replied Jesus, "That means that the citizens don't have to pay. 27. But we don't want to offend these people. So go to the lake and drop in a line. Pull up the first fish you hook and in its mouth you will find a coin worth enough for my temple-tax and yours. Take it and pay them our

taxes.” (Note: in this way, Jesus was alluding to the temporary state of the occupation of all the rulers of this world and how a time will come, when the citizens of the Kingdom of God will be its rightful and non-paying occupants Amen.)

(Note: As I type, the thought comes to mind: The Qur’an, the Gospel, the Torah and Biblical scriptures were given to humanity to help them see. What if a stranger came into the world and found Christians holding Gospels before their faces, Muslims with Qur’ans and Jews with Torah and he noticed them bumping into walls and things and he felt like saying, “Will you take those Books down so that you can see.” Alas he prayed to the Living God and said, “God, will I tell them or not?” And God answered, “They wouldn’t listen anyways! Now, My pal, wait till I lead them all towards that cliff over there and they will either have to leave down their Books to look, so as they can see it or blunder on.” “What if they don’t?” asked the stranger. “Well, if you will walk over a cliff, you will fall! I Gave them eyes to see with, ears to hear with, hearts and minds to understand with and Books of instruction on how to use those senses but they have chosen to look with Books, hear with their eyes and and think with their ears, so they can’t see through the Book held up to their faces, they see only what they want to see in those Books and they think that what others say in agreement with them is understanding. Can they see the cliff ahead?” “No! for they are already bumping into everything around them and when they get to that cliff they are going to walk straight over the edge, I fear!” “You are right and then they will shout up to Me to rescue them from below and in all three Books, I have specifically told them plain as day, that I will not be saving them if they walk over the edge of that cliff; for they asked Me for sight; they asked Me for Hearing and they asked Me for understanding and I gave it to them and yet now, they look through the senses of their blind forefathers and their traditions. Even if I did save them from down that cliff, without sight and hearing and understanding, they can never be worthy of Heaven and are little more than animals.” The Gospel answers, “Do you throw your pearls to pigs or what is Holy to dogs?”)

CHAPTER 18 MATTHEW:

Who is the greatest? 1. At that time the disciples came to Jesus, asking, "Who is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven?" 2. So, Jesus called a child, made him stand in front of them, 3. And said, "I assure you that unless you change and become like children, you will never enter the Kingdom of Heaven. 4. The greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven is the one who humbles himself and becomes like this child 5. And whoever welcomes in my name one such child as this, welcomes me. (Note: There are three things going on here: Let us start at the end in v 5 where we are called to welcome and protect every child as a child of God. If you cheat one – you cheat God! If you abuse one – you abuse God! If you lie to one – you lie to God! – you have abused Innocence. Two: We as adults, as we grow up, we try to 'toughen' ourselves up for the 'real world' and thus sayings arise like, "Get real man!" "You are not hard enough," "Wake up to reality!" etc. We want to grow up and become men and women. Yet, we can never truly grow up, for alas, God is always Greater and always wants to Guide us. So, to remain in God, we must always remain childlike and seek His Fatherly Guidance forever – Fact! Third: When we grow up and forget God, we turn to 'knowledge' and 'learning' to answer our questions – yet, a living relationship with God is all we need and He will give us enough in this life and will answer all our questions in the Hereafter. So, rely on God and the true knowledge of Him and His Ways. After all, it is to Him that we must report at the Judgement and there are no points for worldly status Amen.

We can also learn from watching children. Do they worry about tomorrow? If given a chance do they develop their God given talents and not ones for money and wealth and status? Look at the awe in a child's eyes when they see a creature they love – is their Creator not happy with their true awe and not made up words to please? Look at the sadness when a family argument breaks out or someone close to them is hurt. Do they worry for tomorrow?

Now, if we take this childlike state as our starting point and do not fear to call our God, our Heavenly Father – for He is also this to everyone, to every angel, to every being. The next thing is to call God in a child like fashion – for His Help, Advice and Guidance in all you do – and then, God takes you and makes you Holy for Himself.

If we try to come close to God as men, we must first strip away all the unnecessary rubbish that we all accumulate and in effect, return to our childhood selves or to be more correct we must ask God to help us to strip it, for it is impossible to do this alone. Jesus is merely pointing out a shortcut, i.e. Don't accumulate in the first place what you will have to lose again before you can get close to God. This is why the Qur'an constantly reiterates over and over, the importance of God Himself and the insignificance of wealth Amen. Open almost every page of it and this is mentioned: so why does man hoard and hoard wealth? Be thankful for what we have right now – if you can Amen. Don't be always thinking of what you think you need and what you would like to have, when really all you need is God and in the end you will see this so clearly and thus the really important thing now is to find and get to know God Amen. Glory be to God, the One, the Almighty Amen Amen Amen.

Temptations to sin: 6. "If anyone should cause one of these little ones to lose faith in me, it would be better for that person to have a large mill-stone tied round his neck and be drowned in the deep sea. 7. How terrible for the world that there are things that make people lose their faith! Such things will always happen (Note: until the Judgement Day when sin and death are destroyed forever) – but how terrible for the one who causes them! (Note: this is a continuation of the last paragraph and confirms the responsibility of nurturing innocence and pointing it towards God and God's Holy representatives like Jesus, who are merely God's servants and doing His Will Amen.) 8. If your hand or foot makes you lose your faith, cut it off and throw it away! It is better to enter life (Note: eternal life where it can be healed instantaneously by God at the Judgement) without a hand or a foot than to keep both and be thrown into the eternal Fire. 9. And if your eye makes you lose your faith, take it out and throw it away! It is better for you to enter life with only one eye than to keep both eyes and be thrown in the Fire of Hell." (Note: How many modern people who have allowed science and modern thinking and 'knowledge' to cause them to abandon faith in God, will regret these decisions? Will they be so cocky and opinionated on that Great and Terrible day of God's Judgement? The Qur'an reminds that even your body parts, as God gives them speech, will testify against your sins if not forgiven by God. How many who divorced for sex and desire, will wish

they could have chopped off their private parts or that they never even had any? Why does the Qur'an say, "Lower your eyes and guard your private parts, that is better for you" (see Qur'an 41:20-22, 24:24, 24:30-31)? What of those who have smoked their lungs away, and drank their livers away and drugged their brains and bodies away for temporary 'happinesses'? I pray for you all Amen.)

The parable of the lost sheep: "See that you don't despise any of these little ones. Their angels in Heaven, I tell you, are always in the presence of (God) my Father in Heaven. 12. What do you think a man does who has a hundred sheep and one of them gets lost? He will leave the other ninety-nine grazing on the hillside and go and look for the lost sheep. 13. When he finds it, I tell you, he feels far happier over this one sheep than over the ninety-nine that did not get lost. 14. In just the same way, your Father in Heaven (God) does not want any of these little ones to be lost. (Note: Just to re-emphasise that Jesus indeed calls his Father, "My Father" and "My God" I include Jesus' own words to Mary Magdalene after he had risen from death, "Do not hold onto me," Jesus told her, "because I have not yet gone back up to the Father. But go to my brothers and tell them that I am returning to him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God" (John 20 v 17).

In these verses we see mention of our "Angels" who watch over us by God's leave, showing that God does nothing by 'half-measures', He is so thorough in all he does and even though we don't see it, God has His witnesses and helpers even at different levels of Heaven so as all is seen, recorded and witnessed by God alone firstly (see Qur'an 13:11, 50:17-18), then His Holy Spirit who also sees all and His Holy Torshon in the Light of the Spirit and various other angels coming and going around and through us all, all of the time, all by God's leave of course. When the curtain is pulled back and they are revealed, you will all be amazed at this 'other' unseen (for the most part – for God permits some to see certain elements of this) world Amen.)

A brother who sins: 15. "If your brother sins against you, go to him and show him his fault. But do it privately, just between yourselves. If he listens to you, you have won your brother back. 16. But if he will not listen to you, take one or two other persons with you, so that 'every accusation may be

upheld by the testimony of two or more witnesses,' (Deuteronomy 19 v 15) as the Scripture says. (Note: the Qur'an recommends four but the Law of Moses which is eternal demands two). 17. And if he will not listen to them, then tell the whole thing to the church. Finally, if he will not listen to the church, treat him as though he were a pagan or tax collector."

Prohibiting and permitting: 18. "And so I tell all of you: what you prohibit on earth will be prohibited in Heaven and what you permit on earth will be permitted in Heaven. (Note: even though much of Jesus' Gospel was spoken directly to the Jews who had a sense of God's Presence, so it may have been deemed unnecessary to mention it, but in today's world, we must include the words, "God willing" here, as we can't just agree to have something passed by law on earth and expect it to transpire into Heaven without firstly consulting God and secondly, what about His eternal Laws given to Moses for all time (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29)? And remember Jesus did not wish to change these ever (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) Amen.) 19. And I tell you more: whenever two of you on earth agree about anything you pray for, it will be done for you by my Father in Heaven. 20. For where two or three come together in my name I am there with them." (Note: firstly, I think Jesus is presuming that these people will be under the guidance and instruction of the Holy Spirit, God's Holy Helper, and thus the Spirit will have included God in their decision making. Secondly, this is also Jesus' foresight into thinking of himself after his death and resurrection to being like an angel in the Heavenly world where it may be possible for him to be present when his apostles would gather in his name in spirit or at least, unseen to us (for the most part). Of course, this is all God Willing, for Jesus only ever did and still does the Will of the Father our God Amen. I must add, however, over the years this omission of "God willing" within the Christian church, especially in its modern form, may have led to much Christian group indoctrinations and decision making alone in the name of Jesus, leaving the God of Moses in the distant past with His 'archaic' Laws. We must refresh ourselves with the Truth of Jesus' absolute devotion to our God, the One he called, "My Father and My God" Amen.)

The parable of the unforgiving servant: 21. Then Peter came to Jesus and asked, "Lord (Messiah), if my brother keeps on sinning against me, how many times do I have to forgive him? seven times? 22. "No, not seven

times,” answered Jesus, “but seventy times seven, 23. Because the Kingdom of Heaven is like this. once there was a king who decided to check on his servants’ accounts. 24. He had just began to do so when one of them was brought in who owed him millions of pounds. 25. The servant did not have enough money to pay his debt, so the king ordered him to be sold as a slave, with his wife and children and all that he had, in order to pay the debt. 26. The servant fell on his knees before the king, ‘Be patient with me,’ he begged, ‘and I will pay you everything.’ 27. The king felt sorry for him, so he forgave him the debt and let him go. 28. Then the man went out and met one of his fellow-servants who owed him a few pounds. He grabbed him and started choking him. ‘Pay back what you owe me!’ he said. 29. His fellow-servant fell down and begged him, ‘Be patient with me and I will pay you back!’ 30. But he refused; instead, he had him thrown into jail until he could pay the debt. 31. When the other servants saw what had happened, they were very upset and went to the king and told him everything. 32. So he called the servant in. ‘You worthless slave!’ he said, ‘I forgave you the whole amount you owed me, just because you asked me to. 33. You should have had mercy on your fellow-servant, just as I had mercy on you.’ 34. The king was very angry and sent the servant to jail to be punished until he should pay back the whole amount.” 35. And Jesus concluded, “That’s how my Father in Heaven (God) will treat everyone of you unless you forgive your brother from your heart.” (Note: and the Qur’an says this very thing, “Let them pardon and forgive. Do you not wish that God should forgive you? God is Most forgiving and Merciful” (Qur’an 24:22 see also 42:36-43).)

(Note: Jesus once again, by parable, tries to help us to see that the rules we use for others are the ones that will be used on us by God at the Judgement. So, you must forgive, so God will forgive you too. When you live by these rules God is happy, once you don’t forget Him. It is very simple: it is like a weighing scales – on one side how you treated others and on the other, how you would like to be treated yourself. It is a very fair system. The only exception to this balance is if God tells you specifically otherwise and He always makes His Will known when He Wishes. So, if God says to Jesus and the angels at the Judgement, “Throw this lot here into Hell.” – Jesus could turn to God and say, “God I wouldn’t like to be thrown into Hell myself,” and God would turn and say, “Jesus, this is different, this is My

Almighty Will, for I have deemed these unworthy – I alone am God and I alone know the conditional tense and what other evils these lot, if permitted, would do – you must trust My Judgement!” and Jesus sadly says, “Yes Father, Your Will be done” Amen Amen Amen. As I edit today the thought comes to mind in verification of this Truth: If a violent murderer is locked up and caught just before he killed and later at an inquest, the man’s defense lawyer said, “This man is innocent he did no crime.” The whole court agreed but the one who was almost stabbed, who now alone and frightened doubted herself by the sheer pressure put on her by the court’s loud voice. God walked in and said, “This man is guilty! Put him in jail.” The whole court fell silent and then God spoke up, “I was there when it happened. I know this evil man’s capabilities; now lawyer, would you have me let him off, so he can dine and sleep in your house tonight? The lawyer ran out of the court room terrified. The lady that was almost stabbed said “Thank You God you are truly Just.”)

(Note: An answer to a Muslim’s question: A Muslim man said to me today – “A Muslim’s worst fear is not Hell, but to be refused to see the Face of God.” Honestly, just like rain from Heaven, God has sent down this answer to me whilst I was writing the above earlier: “All good Muslims will see the Face of their God, even if they only make the First, Second or Third Heaven, i.e. Green, Pink and Purple Lights respectively – for the First Heaven one can see God is the Red Light Heaven Known as the Fourth Heaven of Joy in God’s Presence. When all who pass God’s Judgement come through into God’s Kingdom, even though by their respective Light achievements on earth in life, they are not worthy to see God, - God has told me, by His Grace, as a reward to all those saved, they will see God, as a Gift in the Red Light Heaven of Joy. This will be a moment of Great Joy for all; for most will not be worthy and for those who are , the nature of Love is that you are happy for your brothers and you are elated when you see God Smile – your very soul jumps with Joy, Praise be God – The Most-High (Allah). Thank You Lord. Thank You for Your Word given to me on these matters of the future that give me great hope and I also hope that it gives you readers hope too and that as a result, you may search for God and true Faith Amen Amen Amen.)

CHAPTER 19 MATTHEW:

Jesus teaches about divorce: (Note: Before I start, here are God's Own Words from Malachi 2 v 16: "I HATE DIVORCE," says the Lord God of Israel.)

(Note: Before I start, I have just received a revelation: How can a good person find disfavour from God? if this person is good to all around him; if he is kind and loving and giving; if he forgives all who sin against him; how can he possibly find God unhappy with him? Think about this for a while before you read the answer.

Now, let me ask another few questions: How can a Muslim find such favour with God? How can a peaceful Buddhist not find favour with God? How can a Christian not find favour with God? How can a Jew not find favour with God?

The Muslim finds favour with God because he believes in God, the One and only God, who alone is God and tries to please Him and do His Almighty Will forever. The Buddhist might be kind and peaceful but he does not believe in God. The Christian has attached other deities to God and some are even close to worshipping these. The Jew has denied the Messiah Jesus. The 'normal' good and kind middle of the road ideal modern person who does kind things and who seems to have everything fails, because he has neglected or even rejected God in life Amen. Life is for finding God!

Jesus teaches about divorce: 1. When Jesus had finished saying these things, he left Galilee and went to the territory of Judaea on the other side of the river Jordan. 2. Large crowds followed him and he healed them there. 3. Some Pharisees came to him and tried to trap him by asking, "Does our Law allow a man to divorce his wife for whatever reason he wishes?" 4. Jesus answered, "Havn't you read the Scripture that says that in the beginning the Creator (God) made people male and female (Genesis 1 v 27, 5 v 2)? 5. And God said, 'For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and unite with his wife and the two will become one,' (see Genesis 2 v 24, Malachi 2 v 15). 6. So they are no longer two but one. Man must not separate what God has joined together." 7. The Pharisees asked him, "Why, then, did Moses give the Law for a man to hand his wife a divorce notice and send her away?" (Deuteronomy 24 v 1-4). 8. Jesus answered, "Moses

gave permission to divorce your wives because you are so hard to teach. But it was not like that at the time of creation. 9. I tell you, then, that any man who divorces his wife for any other reason than her unfaithfulness, commits adultery if he marries some other woman.” 10. His disciples said to him, “If this is how it is between a man and his wife, it is better not to marry.” 11. Jesus answered, “This teaching does not apply to everyone but only to those whom God has given it. 12. for there are different reasons why men can’t marry: some, because they were born that way; others, because men made them that way; and others do not marry for the sake of the Kingdom of Heaven. Let him who can accept this teaching do so.” (Note: I think Jesus is presenting an offer rather than the Law here. For in Jewish Law from Moses, men were permitted to marry more than one wife. Yet, I think Jesus is saying, if you can live with one it is better, as spoken through the prophet Malachi 2 v 14-16, ‘You ask Him (God) why He no longer accepts them (your offerings). It is because you He Knows you have broken your promise to the wife you married when you were young. She was your partner and you have broken your promise to her, although you promised before God that you would be faithful to her. Didn’t God make you one body and spirit with her? What was his purpose in this? It was that you should have children who are truly God’s people. So make sure that none of you breaks his promise to his wife. “I hate divorce,” says the Lord God of Israel. “I hate it when one of you does such a cruel thing to his wife. Make sure that you do not break your promise to your wife.”’ (Note: and just in case one may think they are cute and sly and thinks, “Why marry at all? Let’s just co-habitate and live as if we were married,” God also includes in the eternal Law of Moses in Deuteronomy 23 v 2, “No one born out of wedlock or any descendant of such a person, even in the tenth generation, may be included among the Lord’s people.” Which shows that God really hates casual sex and uncommitted relationships as He wants children to grow up in the security of good homes with a mother and a father to bring them up in God’s Laws eternally and for all time Amen.) As I edit today, the thought comes to mind that there is also a bigger picture in this and that is we must ask ourselves, “Are we really trying to please God? or are we just trying to wriggle around the Law just so as we may please our personal desires? This is why I say that it is better to read Torah, the Prophets, the

Gospel and the Qur'an and if you are obeying all four you are close to pleasing God, the One, the Eternal God of all Amen Amen Amen.

Jesus also gives some reasons where a man may not want to marry, and when he says, "Some were born that way," he may well mean boys born with physical incapacities or he may also be hinting at homo-sexuality. If this is the case, a man must never have sexual relations with another man; for God hates it (see Leviticus 18 v 22) and the penalty for breaking this is death for both (see Leviticus 20 13). So, my advice to a homo-sexual man is to offer all your thoughts and feelings up to God and beg him to help you Amen.

Jesus next alludes to those who work for God's Kingdom, as in someone like himself when on earth the first time giving himself totally to God and His Will and when doing such may not have the time to give to a marriage. However, this is all worthless if one allows the evil one to rule them with sexual frustration and then sin, by masturbation or picking on the innocent and vulnerable. Get married instead and beg God to help you with the thoughts from Satan! As the Qur'an says, "Monasticism was something they invented – We did not ordain it for them – only to seek God's Pleasure and even so, they did not observe it properly" (Qur'an 57:27). This is not a hit from the Muslim world at the Christian clerics, as the church laws themselves have changed over the centuries, but free advice on how to simplify things, thus I personally think that priests and clergy today should be allowed to marry, as even some apostles of Jesus were married and in Jewish Law a priest was permitted to marry also (Leviticus 21 v 7, 13-15). God cares for us and He Knows our needs. And I say, the most important thing is, not what we want but to seek His real Will as He is the Living God and is ever Present and all Seeing Amen. There is no point turning up at God's Doorstep saying, "I did it all for you, I thought it might please you." God will say, "Did you ask? Did you ask for My Almighty Will? Did you ask for My Guidance?"

And as for Jesus, even though he was celebrate at his first coming as he knew he would have to die and he had to do the Will of the Father, our God, and had to fulfil His Scripture as in Isaiah 52 v 13, 53 v 12, via His Holy Spirit. However, in this very same Scripture 53 v 10-12, there is also the

prophecy of his second coming, yet to be fulfilled and after the Judgement, when Jesus himself, as the Messiah and thus God's chosen king, will marry and have children, for the Scripture says that "he (Jesus) will see his descendants and he will again have joy and live among honourable men." Amen. This also confirms that those unjustly killed in life for God's cause or even those who were persecuted or disadvantaged will get another chance to enjoy a peaceful family life where death and sin will have no part; for all evil persons, including Satan and bad angels and evil thoughts will be then in Hell (see Matthew 19 v 28-29, 25 v 41). Amen Amen Amen. Thanks God Amen. The Lord be praised, the One, our God, who always was and always will be God alone. Amen.)

Jesus blesses little children: 13. Some people brought children to Jesus for him to place his hands on them and to pray for them, but the disciples scolded the people. 14. Jesus said, "Let the children come to me and do not stop them, because the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to such as these." (Note: I think by this Jesus means children and those who are innocent, childlike and who don't complicate God's Message. However, I also think, as with many of Jesus' teachings that a faith in God is implied; for in Jesus time, all the Jews, including children, would have heard about God and Moses, Abraham, Noah and the prophets of God etc. Today, however, children are still innocent, but faith in God, can no longer be implied, even those who are brought up with so called, God religion. Amen.)

The rich young man: 16. Once a man came to Jesus, "Good (Luke's) teacher," he asked, "what good thing must I do to receive eternal life?" (Note: Remember, the Prophet Daniel had mentioned the Judgement and "eternal life" (Daniel 12 v 2).) 17. "Why do you ask me concerning what is good?" answered Jesus. "There is only One who is Good (God the Almighty)." (Note: in Luke's Gospel 18 v 19, Jesus says, "No one is good except God alone.") "Keep the Commandments if you want to enter life (eternal)." 18. "What Commandments?" he asked. Jesus answered, "Do not commit murder; Do not commit adultery; Do not steal; Do not accuse anyone falsely; 19. Respect your father and your mother; and love your neighbour as yourself (see Exodus 20 v 1-17, Deuteronomy 5 v 1-21 & Leviticus 19 v 18). (Note: as I edit, Once again Jesus has implied that

worship of God and devotion to God comes first and is understood, as he was talking to Jews.)

(Note: (this note was the original but since it is so important I have decided to include it) Once again Jesus has implied that the man knew “To worship God alone as been primary and indeed the most important, as in the first Commandment given to Moses (Exodus 20 v 3) for Jesus taught the Jews who knew these things from an early age. Little did Jesus know, at that time, that these omissions would add to some Christians’ demiseses – for to keep all the Commandments and then to forget God Himself our Great Creator, counts for nothing. Amen.) 20. “I have obeyed all these Commandments,” the young man replied. “What else do I need to do?” 21. Jesus said to him, “If you want to be perfect, go and sell all you have and give the money to the poor, and you will have riches in Heaven; then come and follow me.” 22. When the young man heard this he went away sad, because he was very rich. 23. Jesus then said, to his disciples, “I assure you: it will be very hard for rich people to enter the Kingdom of Heaven. 24. I repeat: it is much harder for a rich person to enter the Kingdom of God than for a camel to go through the eye of a needle.” (Note: This translation is better understood if it is taken in two ways: one, it is easier for a thick rope to go go through the eye of a sewing needle or two, it is easier for a camel to go threw a gate or sty where he can’t fit, until his load is unloaded by his handler. We must always put God before wealth.) 25. When the disciples heard this, they were completely amazed. “Who, then, can be saved?” they asked. 26. Jesus looked straight at them and answered, “This is impossible for man, but for God everything is possible.” 27. Then Peter spoke up, “Look,” he said, “We have left everything and followed you. What will we have?” 28. Jesus said to them, “You can be sure that when the son of man sits on his Glorious throne in the New Age, then, you twelve followers of mine will also sit on thrones, to rule the twelve tribes of Israel. (Note: Maybe Jesus should have added, “God Willing,” for did he know yet that Judas would betray him? or would God indeed forgive him?) 29. And everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or children or fields for my sake, will receive a hundred times more and will be given eternal life. 30. But many who now are first will be last, and many who now are last will be first.” (Note: Jesus is giving glimpses of his Father’s

Kingdom to come in the New Age starting on Judgement Day. Whilst in the bathroom there a few minutes ago, I felt Jesus himself, humble and childlike when in his own Yellow Light of Love at my left ear, a lot like an angel and the thought came after, "There will be no cars or aeroplanes in the New Age, and if one needs to travel to another country, it will be as angels do and our Guardian angels may still accompany us in this and the Holy Spirit as guides. We will travel through the Heavenly Realms within God's lights, unseen now, but alluded to in the Qur'an 70: 3-4, 78:18-19, "from God, the Lord of the ways of ascent, by which the angels and the Spirit ascend to Him" and "a Day when the Trumpet will sound and you will come forward in crowds, when the sky is opened and becomes wide portals."

Lord of Israel I thank You; Lord of all, I love You; God of all, I worship You Amen.

When I say Lord, I mean God. When I say God, I mean God the Creator whom Jesus calls our Father, and whom the Muslims call Allah which means, the Most High and who introduced Himself to Abraham as, "I am El Shaddai (God Almighty) (Genesis 17 v 1) and "I am" to Moses (Exodus 3 v 14).

When I talk to Jesus, for he is alive thus there is no sin in this, I say "Jesus" or "Messiah" for anything else is for God Himself to say Amen. If there is more to Jesus' title, then God will tell us at the Judgement. He is also a brother of all believers in God and this includes good Jews, good Christians and good Muslims and all those who believe in God and worship Him alone and who do good deeds by loving one another Amen.)

CHAPTER 20 MATTHEW:

The workers in the vineyard: 1. “The Kingdom of Heaven is like this. Once there was a man who went out early in the morning to hire some men to work in his vineyard. 2. He agreed to pay them the regular wage, a silver coin a day and sent them out to work in his vineyard. 3. He went out again to the market place at nine o’ clock and saw some men standing there doing nothing, 4. so he told them, ‘You also go and work in the vineyard and I will pay you a fair wage.’ 5. So, they went. Then at twelve o’ clock and again at three o’ clock he did the same thing. 6. It was nearly five o’ clock when he went to the market place and saw some other men still standing there. ‘Why are you wasting the whole day here doing nothing?’ he asked them. 7. ‘No one hired us,’ they answered. ‘Well, then, you also go and work in the vineyard,’ he told them. 8. When evening came, the owner told his foreman, ‘call the workers and pay them their wages starting with those who were hired last and ending with those who were hired first.’ 9. The men who had begun to work at five o’ clock were paid a silver coin each. 10. So when the men who were first to be hired came to be paid, they thought they would get more; but they too were given a silver coin each. 11. They took their money and started grumbling against their employer. 12 ‘These men who were hired last worked only one hour,’ they said, ‘while we put up with a whole days work in the hot sun – yet you paid them the same as you paid us!’ 13. ‘Listen friend,’ the owner answered one of them, ‘I have not cheated you. After all, you agreed to do a days work for one silver coin. 14. Now take your pay and go home I want to give this man who was hired last as much as I have given you. 15. Don’t I have the right to do as I wish with my own money? Or are you jealous because I am generous?’” 16. And Jesus concluded, “so, those who are last will be first and those who are first will be last.” (Note: This parable was explained to me only this year. I never fully understood nor had I tried to, for God Gives when we are ready to receive. As I have already explained about the Heavenly Lights, first Green, second Pink, third Purple, fourth Red, fifth Blue, sixth Yellow and seventh Orange. Well, in life, we get what we achieve and on the Day of Judgement, when God says to His Holy Spirit, “Shine your Lights Spirit!” it will shine and whatever Light you achieved on earth in life will shine in your hearts for all to see. There will be no denying this. God has told me that most of those

saved will be in the First Heavenly Light of Green in Faith, for they had received the Word in Yellow as a seed in their hearts and their little plants germinated as little plants of Faith but due to worldly pressures etc, most remain in an unfruitful state.

Children who have passed away before puberty for the most part, return to the next highest Heaven, in the Pink Light of Innocence. Had an adult returned to pure Innocence as a child, they may have as if put a Pink flower on their little plants of Faith and would have also attained this.

Then come the prophets of old and the disciples of Jesus and many people who were close to God, who even though the Holy spirit had spoken through them in life on occasion, they never actually stood fully alone in the Spirit before God as Jesus did, i.e. fully dedicated to God. The Spirit witnesses this, for once the Holy Spirit steps back out of such people, they return to normal as it were. They may be fairly good but without the Holy Spirit given to them by God, they lack the Light necessary to produce fruit. This may sound hard but it is true. These, for their efforts receive the Purple Light of Royalty. They are like angels and receive the angel's Light colour Purple.

Had they and us all produced seed on our plants of Faith and stood up as full brothers of Jesus, we would have all been from Blue to Yellow and into Orange in our varying states of God's Purification and Holiness Amen.

Now God being Merciful and a Giver of Grace, has decided that all who show the Light of any of these colours will receive as a bonus, entry to the Fourth Heaven of Joy in God's Presence. And this is the first Heaven where one can see God when He Wills Amen. So, at the Judgement when today's Muslims receive their Grace and reward for having Faith in the Green Light will be welcomed into God's Kingdom firstly. Then the Christians and disciples of Jesus who are also from Green through to Purple by their merit and achievements and the added Grace of God. Then lastly, the Jews, those who have accepted the name of the Messiah Jesus, from the ordinary believing Jew to the Prophets. In they all go, and there may also be some grumbling on the way in like, "Were we not the first?" etc. or "Are we not more holy than them?" etc. God will simply say, "All of you don't deserve this at all, but by My Kindness and the sacrifice of some, including the

Messiah of Mine, I Grant you all entry – this is My Choice for I am Kind, so do not grumble or you may find yourself outside.” However, one look inside by all and “Wow! Oh my God! we don’t deserve this, oh my God what beauty, what Joy!” and God will say to Jesus, “Go on! Since it is the Day that is in it!” and suddenly, The Light of the Love of Christ from his own Realm in the sixth Heaven in Yellow will be added to the hearts of all to feel Love, true love, an unbelievable Love and sense of belonging that you never want to leave it. Many tears of complete emotion will be shed until it is withdrawn for I assure you all that one is only capable of enduring the intensity that comes from the Light of the Heaven that you have merited, but what God permits in Grace. God being the ‘Show-off’ that He is then says, “Torshon, Spirit, Shekinah, stand out! and God will stand out surrounded by the Shekinah – His Light of Glory – everyone will almost explode with the sheer Glory of God and the Higher beings and even the angels themselves will cry (as I am now at even writing these prophetic Words from God) (And am again as I edit) with this sight – for inbuilt in us all, including angels are our very souls made in God’s Own Light of Glory and when we see and feel this sight we will all just know! We just know that God is God and that He alone is God, the Almighty Creator.

Please people try to make it! God will say, “I now put all bad and evil thoughts in Hell along with Satan and all who are evil and from then on, no one will ever know how to sin again.” So the Words of the Qur’an 56:25-26, 78:35-37, will come to pass, “They will hear no idle or sinful talk there, only clean and wholesome speech” and “There they will hear no vain or lying talk : a reward from your Lord, a fitting gift, from the Lord of the Heavens and the earth and everything between, the Lord of Mercy.” Please people! At this stage you will be so happy, thoughts of wages and deservings and even silver coins will be no more Amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

Jesus speaks a third time about his death: 17. As Jesus was going up to Jerusalem, he took the twelve disciples aside and spoke to them privately, as they walked along. 18. “Listen,” he told them, “We are going up to Jerusalem where the son of man will be handed over to the chief priests and the teachers of the Law. They will condemn him to death 19. and then will hand him over to the gentiles, who will mock him, whip him, and crucify him; but three days later he will be raised to life.”

A mothers request: 20. Then the wife of Zebedee came to Jesus with her two sons, bowed before him and asked him a favour. 21. "What do you want?" Jesus asked her. She answered, "Promise me that these two sons of mine will sit at your right and your left when you are king." 22. "You don't know what you are asking for," Jesus answered the sons. "Can you drink the cup of suffering that I am about to drink?" "We can," they answered. 23. "You will indeed, drink from my cup," Jesus told them, "but I do not have the right to choose who will sit at my right and my left. These places belong to those for whom my Father (God) has prepared them." (Note: This should finally put to rest any ideas that Jesus ever claimed that he was God. Can you not see? Jesus always does the Will of the Father, the "One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44), the One the Muslims call Allah (The Most-High). It was the fault of his disciples' mother and themselves to even entertain such thoughts as these, without firstly offering them up to the Living God who Sees and Hears all and thus seeking His Almighty Will – they just didn't understand. Alas Jesus prophesied that they two would suffer for his cause Amen.) 24. When the other ten disciples heard about this; they became angry with the two brothers. 25. So Jesus called them all together and said, "You know that the rulers of the heathen have power over them and the leaders have complete authority. 26. This, however, is not the way it shall be among you. If one of you wants to be great, he must be the servant of the rest; 27. And if one of you wants to be first, he must be your slave. 28. Like the son of man (Jesus himself), who did not come to be served, but to serve and to give his life to redeem people." (Note: Jesus once again here is fulfilling Scripture Isaiah 53 v 11-12, wherein Jesus is "the suffering servant" and in Matthew 4 v 10, Jesus confirms that he serves the Lord our God Amen, which also confirms the brotherhood of man before one Almighty God Amen. The Qur'an constantly urges and reminds of this fact and even includes the beautiful Words, "There is nothing in their hearts but a thirst for a greatness (power) they will never attain" and "Whoever wants power – all Power belongs to God" (see Qur'an 40:56, 35:10).)

Jesus heals two blind men: 29. As Jesus and his disciples were leaving Jericho, a large crowd was following. 30. Two blind men who were sitting by the road heard that Jesus was passing by, so they began to shout, "Son of David! Take pity on us, sir!" 32. Jesus stopped and called them, "What do

you want me to do for you?" he asked them. 33. "Sir," they answered, "We want you to give us our sight!" 34. Jesus had pity on them and touched their eyes; at once they were able to see, and they followed him.

(Note: Just a note apart, in the above the reported story by Mark and Luke claim one man was present, Bartimaeus, (see Mark 10 v 46-52 & Luke 18 v 35-43) not that this effects the story of how God's Power healed. The point I am making is, how many Christians over the centuries and millenia now, have sworn oaths on these same Gospel's? when Jesus all along has told us not to take oaths but to say "Yes," or "No," (Matthew 5 v 33-37) within these same Gospel's. The Qur'an urges the same quite subtly but there all the same, "Do not swear, it is reasonable obedience that is required" (Qur'an 24:53), yet, likewise, how many Muslims swear and take oaths everyday?

Another point in Luke 18 v 43, after seeing this miracle happen, the people present gave "thanks to God, when the crowd saw it they all praised God." How many Christians today would even think of God, if they saw the real Jesus do a miracle? I fear that some would even worship Jesus as he himself would more than likely be looking up to Heaven and praising and thanking God himself. Would this not make the Living God who is unseen (for the most part) very sad at being omitted again? The whole point of God allowing Jesus to do miracles , as His Messiah, was to bring people closer to Himself, our God, the Great Father and Creator of all. How sad must He be to take a back seat every Sunday mass? How sad He must be to see people worship the messenger and not Himself the gift Giver, the One God alone. Please people use your eyes! Use your ears! Use your understanding and reason! Read all the Scriptures from the beginning through to the Gospel and Acts and include the Qur'an as a reminder to never forget God the One Creator, and you will only ever find God alone requiring worship and most definitely not Jesus, nor the Holy Spirit, nor angels, nor prophets Amen.

You know the Gospel is only the meat in the sandwich between the Torah (The Law of Moses which teaches us to worship God alone) and the Qur'an (Which teaches us to worship God alone and tries to depict some of His Awesomeness by its Praise of Him Allah, the Most-High) Amen. I think

sometimes that the meat in the sandwich takes for granted that we can all see the bread. Don't try to separate the meat from the bread for Jesus, who tried to teach the 'kindness factor' to all via the Gospel is the meat and he does not wish ever to be separated from God Amen.

In church today, Sunday, I did feel this, as God Himself showed me how alienated and pushed aside He feels at mass, as we stubborn Christians, just heedlessly 'drive on' and talk and even worship Jesus alone, forgetting his "Father and God" (see John 20 v 17).

God also showed me something else today in that mass, the power sin has when we allow it in; for example, when we close our eyes in deep prayer to God, we should not even think who is watching us. God showed me the damage even one scoffer can have in a church even if he 'only' looks and thinks in his mind "Oh Look at that 'holy Joe'!" for he has invited Satan in and this sin, if God permits, can be felt by the ones who are actually deep in prayer, if God permits, as a distracting influence even though unheard. So, imagine how hard it would be if there were many scoffers in a church, who really only cause the worst kind of damage, to separate a child in prayer to his or her God, if God permitted it to be felt.

Likewise, when one person steals publicly in the town square, God permitting, many feel the fear factor and start to protect their belongings. In God's Kingdom this could never happen, for Sanctity and Holiness would be defiled, had God permitted the entry of this fear and doubt . So, when one sins, you effect not only the one you sin against, but everybody in the community.

Likewise if a man rapes a woman in a town and is unfound, how many women fear for their safety thereafter?

Likewise if a murderer is on the loose, everyone fears. This is one reason why God puts people in Hell, because one selfish act of sin is not only affecting the stolen from, the raped or the murdered, but their families are also devastated; children are heart-broken. The community and life there after is changed until Judgement Day when God separates fully and re-secures the innocent. Please everyone! Ask for God's Guidance, He is a Good God and is Kind and Wise Amen.

LUKES CHAPTER:

(Note: I divert temporarily to Luke's Gospel so as to include some of the parables not in Matthew's. Firstly, let me include one statement from Mark's Gospel as Jesus prepared to spread the Good News: "I must preach the Good News about the Kingdom of God in other towns also, because that is what God sent me to do." If Jesus claimed he was God, would he not have said, "I sent myself"? – Please people, start to see, to use your senses that God Gave you! Find Him! you are given a full life to do so – so don't ignore this message Amen! In John 5 v 43, Jesus adds "I have come with my Father's authority," and in John 3 v 34, "The one whom God has sent (himself – Jesus) speaks God's Words because God gives him the fullness of His Spirit.")

A man with an evil spirit: Luke 31-37: 31. Then Jesus went to Capernaum (Note: in his early days of teaching), a town in Galilee where he taught the people on the Sabbath. 32. They were all amazed at the way he taught, because he spoke with authority. 33. In the synagogue was a man who had the spirit of an evil demon in him; he screamed in a loud voice, 34. "Ah! What do you want with us, Jesus of Nazareth? Are you here to destroy us? I know who you are: you are God's Holy Messenger!" 35. Jesus ordered the spirit, "Be quiet and come out of the man!" the demon threw the man down in front of them and went out of him without doing him any harm. 36. The people were all amazed and said to one another, "What kind of Words are these? With Authority and Power this man gives orders to the evil spirits and they come out!" 37. And the report about Jesus spread everywhere in that region.

Jesus raises a widow's son: Luke 7 v 11-17: 11. Soon afterwards Jesus went to a town called Nain, accompanied by his disciples and a large crowd. 12. Just as he arrived at the gate of the town, a funeral procession was coming out. The dead man was the only son of a woman who was a widow and a large crowd from the town was with her. 13. When the lord (Messiah) saw her, his heart was filled with pity for her, "Don't cry." 14. Then he walked over and touched the coffin and the man carrying it stopped. Jesus said, "Young man! Get up I tell you!" 15. The dead man sat up and began to talk and Jesus gave him back to his mother. 16. They were all filled with fear and

praised God. (Note: once again, they did not praise Jesus but the unseen God, the God of Moses). "A great prophet has appeared among us!" they said; "God has come to save His people!" (Note: This concept of God Being with, through and in Jesus, yet far Greater – Greater than the entire universe, if He chooses, seems to me, to be so easily grasped by Jews and Muslims – yet, to Christians, it is a complete struggle and even a mess, because we don't seem to have a strong enough desire in us to find Him, the One, the Great, the Almighty God, who alone is God and by His Choice entered Jesus after choosing, Jesus; not the other way around (see John 10 v 36 "As for me the Father (God) chose me and sent me into the world.").)

Jesus at the home of Simon the Pharisee: Luke 7 v 36-50: 36. A Pharisee invited Jesus to have dinner with him and Jesus went to his house and sat down to eat. 37. In that town there was a woman who lived a sinful life. She heard that Jesus was eating in the Pharisee's house, so she brought an alabaster jar full of perfume. 38. and stood behind Jesus, by his feet, crying and wetting his feet with her tears. Then she dried his feet with her hair, kissed them and poured the perfume on them. 39. When the Pharisee saw this, he said to himself, "If this man really were a prophet, he would know who this woman is who is touching him. he would know what kind of sinful life she lives!" 40. Jesus spoke up and said to him, "Simon, I have something to tell you." "Yes teacher," he said, "Tell me." 41. "There were two men who owed money to a money-lender," Jesus began. "one owed him five hundred silver coins and the other owed him fifty. 42. Neither of them could pay him back, so he cancelled the debts of both. Which one, then, will love him more?" 43. "I suppose," answered Simon, "that it would be the one who was forgiven more." "you are right," Jesus said. 44. Then he turned to the woman and said to Simon, "Do you see this woman? I came into your home and you gave me no water for my feet, but she has washed my feet with her tears and dried them with her hair. 45. You did not welcome me with a kiss, but she has not stopped kissing my feet since I came. 46. You provided no olive-oil for my head, but she has covered my feet with perfume. 47. I tell you, then, the great love she has shown proves that her many sins have been forgiven. But whoever has been forgiven little shows only a little love." 48. Then Jesus said to the woman, "Your sins are forgiven." 49. The others sitting at the table began to say to themselves,

who is this, who even forgives sins?" (Note: Remember Jesus only says what God told him to say – see John 8 v 28.) 50. But Jesus said to the woman, "Your faith has saved you: go in peace."

Women who accompanied Jesus: Luke 8 v 1-3: 1. Some time later Jesus travelled through towns and villages, preaching the Good News about the Kingdom of God. the twelve disciples went with him, 2. and so did some women who had been healed of evil spirits and diseases: Mary (who was called Magdalene) from whom seven demons had been driven out; 3. Joanna, whose husband Chuza was an officer in Herod's court; and Suzanna and many other women who had used their own resources to help Jesus and his disciples.

The parable of the good Samaritan: Luke 10 v 25-37: (Note: this is probably the most important parable in Luke's Gospel as it shows clearly Jesus' message that Kindness is very high on God's List of good points Amen. We must not forget that Worship of God as God alone is even above this and is thus, even more important, so do it! Amen.) 25. A teacher of the Law came up and tried to trap Jesus. "Teacher," he asked, "What must I do to receive eternal life?" 26. Jesus answered, "What do the Scriptures say? How do you interpret them?" 27. The man answered, "'Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your strength and with all your mind' and 'Love your neighbour as you love yourself.'" 28. "You are right," Jesus replied; "Do this and you will live. (Note: Jesus is simply telling us here that if we obey these two Commandments, we will live; this means that we will firstly start to live on earth with God as our Guide and secondly, we will live in the Age to come, for Jesus once said to the seventy two helpers who returned elated at having performed miracles, "Don't be glad because evil spirits obey you; rather be glad because your names are written in Heaven" (Luke 10 v 20). These two Commandments are similarly summarized in the Qur'an as "Those who believe and who do good deeds" (see Qur'an 103) and belief demands 'Tawid' or worship of God the Creator alone Amen. This is why I beg Christians to look beyond Jesus to our One God, his and our Heavenly Father, his and our God, as Jesus clearly states in John 20 v 17 "I must return to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God" Amen.) 29. But the teacher of the Law wanted to justify himself, so he asked Jesus, "Who is my neighbour?" (Note: And this is a very good

question and I have heard a Muslim teacher saying, “Your brother is all Muslim brothers,” but how can any of us tell the heart of a man? So, we must extend this to all we meet, unless they blatantly do evil and thus require correction. Jesus gives a wonderful explanation in this following parable to help us all understand this and once again, who gave him the parable for us? yes, God!) 30. Jesus answered, “There was once a man who was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho when robbers attacked him, stripped him and beat him up, leaving him half dead. 31. It so happened that a priest was going down that road; but when he saw the man, he walked on by, on the other side. 32. In the same way a Levite also came along, went over and looked at the man and then walked on by on the other side. 33. But a Samaritan who was travelling that way came upon the man and when he saw him, his heart was filled with pity. 34. He went over to him, poured oil and wine on his wounds and bandaged them; then he put the man on his own animal and took him to an inn, where he took care of him. 35. The next day he took out two silver coins and gave them to the innkeeper. ‘Take care of him,’ he told the innkeeper ‘and when I come back this way, I will pay you whatever else you spend on him.’” 36. And Jesus concluded, “In your opinion, which one of these three acted like a neighbour towards the man attacked by the robbers?” 37. The teacher of the Law answered, “The one who was kind to him.” Jesus replied, “You go then and do the same.” (Note: to the Muslim, I ask, which one showed true ‘Taqwa’? as Jesus said in v 33 above “When he saw him his heart was filled with pity.” This shows that the Samaritan firstly, didn’t judge the man as a Jew or whatever and thus possibly different to himself. No! he saw him as a creature of God in need of help. And when God who is Omnipresent and all Seeing presented this kind thought of mercy to all three, the first two men’s hearts were closed and quite possibly full of sin and selfishness. The Samaritan’s heart was open and ready to do God’s Will always – this is true ‘Taqwa’ and shows that his heart was open and free from the clutter and darkness of sin. All good thoughts show up in God’s Heavenly Lights for a dirty cup only taints the milk of purity Amen Amen Amen. Glory be to God, the Almighty Amen.)

(Note: in the next paragraph Jesus explains how we must always put God first, even in normal daily living.)

Jesus visits Martha and Mary: Luke 10 v 38-41: 38. As Jesus and his disciples went on their way, he came to a village where a woman named Martha welcomed him into her home. 39. She had a sister named Mary, who sat down at the feet of the lord (Messiah) and listened to his Teaching. 40. Martha was upset over all the work she had to do, so she came and said, "Lord (Messiah) don't you care that my sister has left me to do all the work by myself? Tell her to come and help me! 41. The lord (Messiah) answered her, "Martha, Martha! You are all worried and troubled over so many things, 42. But just one is needed. Mary has chosen the right thing, and it will not be taken away from her." (Note: and this is very important! How many people today say, "Oh I'm too busy for all that God stuff! Does He even exist? Sure, if He does, He would see how busy I am" etc. Yet, God gives you choice and values. Life for a busy person shows that you have prioritised yourself and 'your life' and 'your ideas' over God and the Hereafter. Yet, if we stand back and look at what is actually happening, you will see that God Being Omnipresent and AllWise permits a constant trickle of selfish thoughts down to such as these but in His other hand is the Truth, which requires us to stop! To put God first and then God Gives Amen. On Judgement day so many of these assumers and "I'm too busy for all that" types will be quite shocked at what they chose to ignore – the Fabulous Kingdom of God. And you know, this is why I love the Qur'an, for its descriptive views and picturesque descriptions of what such as these will express on that Day, like "Can we go back God? Please God this time we will be good and put You first" etc (see Qur'an 39:54-59). Alas, God Knows the conditional tense and whether or not you would; however, by God's Choice, your time is up, you don't get a second chance and I add, God Willing, because this choice is up to God Himself and still remains His to choose, whatever He so chooses. By the example in the Qur'an and its reminding, He tells us there is no way back ever, so, call God today! You don't need most of the crap and clutter that we accumulate in life anyways, so humble yourselves before the Almighty and seek His Guidance forever Amen. As Jesus said here above, "Only one thing is needed!" put God first! Call Him! Talk to Him, your Creator, your God Amen.)

Jesus includes in the next chapter in Luke 11 v 27-28 about true happiness: to a woman who spoke up from the crowd and said, Happy for the woman

who bore you and nursed you!” and Jesus replied “Rather how happy are those who hear the Word of God and obey it!”)

(Note: As an aside I have noticed that Luke’s use of the word “Lord” for Jesus instead of “Messiah” in my opinion has added to the confusion needed for the web of untruth that was spun about the trinity of God by our Christian churches over the years. I don’t know what the Aramaic word was, but in Hebrew it is “Adonai” and Jesus uses this himself when addressing his Father, his God, as “my Lord.” In English the word “Lord” has been used to address a king also, which has thus in turn added to the confusion, but all I say is that God Himself knows the heart and Jesus did once say about some of those whom he will turn away at the Judgement, “They have no love for God in their hearts” (see John 5 v 42, Matthew 7 v 21-23) Amen.

There are even some who would have us believe that Jesus is the personification of God Himself, but how can this be? We must use our reason and understanding here. Jesus himself clearly worships God and loves him with all his heart, trying to do His Will always and just think, how can Jesus come at the Judgement seated at the right of the Almighty (see Matthew 26 v 64) and where Jesus himself says in John 4 v 22, “We Jews know whom we worship” and in John 5 v 44 “The One who alone is God” about his Father? Also just think, why would Paul under the influence and direction of God’s Holy Spirit say that Jesus will hand Kingship back to God in the very end (1 Corinthians 15 v 28)? God has explained these things to me so I can see that He alone is to be worshipped, the One Jesus calls “my Father” and “my God (John 20 v 17).)

The parable of the rich fool Luke 12 v 13-21: 13. A man in the crowd said to Jesus, “Teacher, tell my brother to divide with me the property our father left us.” 14. Jesus answered him, “My friend, who gave me the right to judge or divide the property between you two?” 15. and he went onto say to them all, “Watch out and guard yourselves from every kind of greed; because a person’s true life is not made up of things he owns, no matter how rich we may be.” 16. Then Jesus told them this parable: “There was once a rich man who had land who bore good crops. 17. He began to think to himself, ‘I haven’t anywhere to keep all my crops. What can I do? 18. This

is what I will do,' he told himself; 'I will tear down my barns and build bigger ones, where I will store my corn and all my other goods. 19. Then I will say to myself, lucky man! You have all the good things you need for many years. Take life easy, eat, drink and enjoy yourself!' 20. But God said to him, 'You fool! This very night you will have to give up your life; then who will get all the things you kept for yourself?'" 21 And Jesus concluded, "This is how it is with those who pile up riches for themselves, but are not rich in God's Sight." (Note: How many in our modern world crave "Lotto money" and "the big win" and "oh to be a millionaire!" even "a steady job" etc? Seriously, you are missing the point! The very simple yet slightly hidden point that life is a test from God, to see how close we can get to Himself in this unseen (for the most part) state, so as when we do see Him, we could have been placed in a very High position near Him indeed! How can I tell you this? How can I teach you this? How can I explain this to you? Call God and He will Guide you to all the rest. It is when we turn away that all our problems start that we then, stupidly, try to rectify with wealth and other replacements for God the One, the Almighty, Amen. Even Jesus or the trinity can never replace God, why? Because you are neglecting and in fact rejecting Him, the Almighty as Sole Monarch of all Creation and He is. You are also handicapping yourself severely from the security of the Truth. if and when you do see the Truth of God as One alone, you will kick yourself for missing out on this for deep within your own soul is screaming these things at you everyday but you choose to ignore even your own soul Amen. This is why when I watched the look of amazement, wonder and shock even bordering on jealousy the Catholic priests' faces as the Muslims ran up the hill in Jerusalem for evening prayer; "What could they possibly have that we have not?" it called out to themselves. And the answer is they worship God alone. Our human descriptions of the 'fors and againsts' of Jesus' rights as whatever, are only distractions from the reality of true Faith in the One Almighty God, yes, the God of Moses, the God of Jesus, the God of Abraham that introduced Himself as "I am EL SHADDAI (God Almighty)" Amen and thus the God of Muhammad and the Muslims, all of us Christians and the Jews and all believers in Him Amen. If you neglect Him or to try to find Him, how can you expect even a Smile from His Beautiful Face. Glory be to Him Amen And may all and every Glory be His forever. This is the meaning of Jesus own words when he said , "the one who seeks glory for

himself is of no importance but the one who seeks glory for the One who sent him” i.e. for God, is worth.... Well, only God knows! (see John 7 v 18) Amen.)

Watchful servants: Luke 12 v 35-40: 35. “Be ready for whatever comes, dressed for action and with your lamps lit, 36. like servants who are waiting for their master to come back from a wedding feast. When he comes and knocks, they will open the door for him at once. 37. How happy for the servants whose master finds them awake and ready when he returns! I tell you, he will take of his coat, ask them to sit down and will wait on them. 38. How happy they are if he finds them ready, even if he should come after midnight or even later! 39. And you can be sure that if the owner of a house knew the time when the thief would come, he would not let the thief break into his house. And you too must be ready, because the son of man (Jesus himself) will come at an hour when you are not expecting him.” (Note: most of this is self explanatory i.e. be it Judgement Day or the day one dies, we must always be in a state of readiness to face our God and His Messiah. The Qur’an speaks highly of this and all through reminds us “To be mindful or conscious and thus awake, aware and ready for God” (see Qur’an 2:2). I never really understood the bit about the thief in v 39 until now and yes we can take it that we have no power over the time when God chooses to come to take us for death or the Judgement day itself if we are still alive as it approaches, but we must also remain awake to and on guard against sin; for God Himself does “search the minds and test the hearts of men” (Jeremiah 17 v 10). To be honest, this is actually for our own good, as we will have greater appreciation for peace and the absence of evil in the Kingdom of God, when it comes, for there will be no more testing therein and all evil things and sin and evil beings will be outside it in Hell. Even death itself will not enter it for it is written that “God will even destroy death itself” and “Sadness and grief will be no more” (see Isaiah 25 v 7-8). They will be in the Kingdom of Heaven which is in the Red Light of Joy in God’s Presence and is in the Fourth Heaven Amen.)

The parable of the unfruitful fig-tree: Luke 13 v 6-9: 6. Then Jesus told them this parable: “There was once a man who had a fig-tree growing in his vineyard. He went looking for figs on it but found none. 7. So he said to his gardener, ‘Look for three years I have been coming here looking for figs on

this fig-tree and haven't found any. Cut it down! Why should it go on using up the soil?' 8. But the gardener answered, 'Leave it alone sir, just one more year; I will dig round it and put in some manure. 9. Then, if the tree bears figs next year, so much the better; if not, then you can have it cut down.'" (Note: this parable was only explained to me by God in the last year or so and it is a much underestimated parable. The Owner of the vineyard and the fig tree is God. His gardener is Jesus and the fertiliser is the Gospel given to the Israelite people to show them the 'kindness factor' of the Law of Moses. Listen if you have ears!)

Jesus heals a crippled women on the Sabbath: Luke: 13 v 10-17: 10. One Sabbath Jesus was teaching in a synagogue. 11. A woman there had an evil spirit that made her ill for eighteen years; she was bent over and could not straighten up at all. 12. When Jesus saw her, he called out to her, "Woman you are free from your illness!" 13. He placed his hands on her and at once she straightened herself up and praised God. (Note: once again, who did she Praise? Yes, God, the One the Creator Amen.) 14. The official of the synagogue was angry that Jesus had healed on the Sabbath, so he spoke up and said to the people, "There are six days in which we should work; so come during those days and be healed, but not on the Sabbath!" 15. The lord (Jesus) answered him, "You hypocrites! Any one of you would untie his ox or his donkey from the stall and take it out to give it water on the Sabbath. 16. Now here is this descendant of Abraham whom Satan has kept bound up for eighteen years; should she not be released on the Sabbath?" 17. His answer made his enemies ashamed of themselves, while the people rejoiced over the wonderful things that he (Jesus) did (by God's Power – we must never forget this!)

(Note: God Guides me to giving Muslims these Words: "Do not gloat, for victory over the Jews, some of whom hated Jesus; for God did make the Sabbath. Just because you Muslims don't keep the Sabbath Day Law, does not mean that God did not ordain it for all time to come – for He did. The Sabbath was made for man's rest (see Exodus 20 v 8-11, 23 v 12, 31 v 15, 34 v 21, 35 v 2, Leviticus 23 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 12-15). Yet, it was also made for animals and even for the land so that it too could rest. This is why I openly say that the Qur'an is incomplete without the Torah. On Judgement Day, Torah in full will resume. But you Muslims are very close to keeping full

Torah already if you obey the Qur'an; the extra bits will be easy for you
Amen Amen Amen.

At the Judgement God will join all good Muslims and Christians to His good
Jews and His people will be one, by their deeds, their good deeds and the
best deed of all is to worship God alone and love Him with all your hearts,
souls and strengths (minds and spirits). God of Israel I worship You; God of
Noah; God of Abraham; God of Jesus; and God of Muhammad, I worship
You and You alone. Glorie iste vah! Amen.)

Humility and hospitality: Luke 14 v 7-14: 7. Jesus noticed how some of the
guests were choosing the best places, so he told this parable to all of them:
8. "When someone invites you to a wedding feast, do not sit down at the
best place. It could happen that someone more important than you has
been invited 9. and your host, who invited both of you, would have come
and say to you, 'Let him have this place.' then you would be embarrassed
and have to sit in the lowest place. 10. Instead, when you are invited, go
and sit in the lowest place, so that your host will come to you and say,
'Come on up, my friend to a better place.' this will bring you honour in the
presence of all the other guests. 11. For everyone who makes himself great
will be humbled and everyone who humbles himself will be made great."
12. Then Jesus said to his host, "When you give a lunch or a dinner, do not
invite your friends or your brothers or your relatives or your rich neighbours
– for they will invite you back and in this way you will be paid for what you
did. 13. When you give a feast, invite the poor, the crippled, the lame and
the blind; 14. and you will be blessed, because they are not able to pay you
back. God will repay you on the Day the good people rise from death."
(Note: The Qur'an constantly reminds of the rewards of those who give and
who protect themselves from meanness and stinginess and are advised to
give to both family and stranger, both openly and in secret Amen (see
Qur'an 2:261-277, 107:1-7 and Note in Matthew 6 v 4).)

The lost coin: Luke 15 v 8-10: 8. "Or suppose a woman has ten silver coins
loses one of them, what does she do? She lights a lamp, sweeps her house
and looks carefully until she finds it. 9. When she finds it, she calls her
friends and neighbours together and says to them, 'I am so happy I found

the coin I lost. Let us celebrate!’ 10. In the same way, I tell you, the angels of God rejoice over one sinner who repents.”

The lost son: Luke 15 v 11-22: (Note: known as the prodigal son). 11. Jesus went onto say, “There was once a man who had two sons. 12. The younger one said to him, ‘Father give me my share of the property now.’ So the father divided his property between his two sons. 13. After a few days the younger son sold his part of the property and left home with the money. He went to a country far away, where he wasted his money in reckless living. 14. He spent everything he had. Then a severe famine spread over that country and he was left without a thing. 15. So he went to work for one of the citizens of that country who sent him out to his farm to take care of the pigs. 16. He wished he could fill himself with the bean pods the pigs ate, but no one gave him anything to eat. 17. At last he came to his senses and said, ‘All my father’s hired workers have more than they can eat and here I am about to starve! 18. I will get up and go to my father and say, ‘Father, I have sinned against God and against you. 19 I am no longer fit to be called your son; treat me as one of the hired workers.’ 20. So he got up and started back to his father. He was still along way from home, when his father saw him; his heart was filled with pity and he ran, threw his arms around his son and kissed him. 21. ‘Father,’ the son said, ‘I have sinned against God and against you. I am no longer fit to be called your son.’ 22. But the father called his servants. ‘Hurry!’ he said, ‘Bring the best robe and put it on him. put a ring on his finger and shoes on his feet. 23. Then go and get the prize calf and kill it and let us celebrate with a feast! 24. For this son of mine was dead but now he is alive; he was lost but now he has been found.’ And so the feasting began. 25. In the meantime, the elder son was out in the field. On his way back, when he came close to the house, he heard the music and dancing. 26. So he called one of the servants and asked him, ‘What’s going on?’ 27. ‘Your brother has come back home,’ the servant answered, ‘and your father has killed the prize calf, because he got him back safe and sound.’ 28. The elder brother was so angry that he would not go into the house; so his father came out and begged him to come in. 29. But he answered his father, ‘Look, all these years I have worked for you like a slave, and I have never disobeyed your orders. What have you given me? Not even a goat for me to have a feast with my friends! 30. But this son of

yours has wasted all your property on prostitutes and when he comes home, you kill the prize calf for him!’ 31. ‘My son,’ the father answered, ‘you are always here with me and everything I have is yours. 32. But we had to celebrate and be happy because your brother was dead but now he is alive; he was lost, but now he has been found.’”

The shrewd manager: Luke 16 v 1-13: 1. Jesus said to his disciples, “There was once a rich man who had a servant who managed his property. The rich man was told that the manager was wasting his master’s money. 2. So he called him in and said, ‘What is this I hear about you? Hand in a complete account of my property, because you cannot be my manager any longer.’ 3. The servant said to himself, ‘My master is going to dismiss me from my job. What shall I do? I am not strong enough to dig ditches and I am ashamed to beg. 4. Now I know what I will do! Then when my job is gone, I will have friends who will welcome me in their homes.’ 5. So he called in all the people who were in debt to his master. He asked the first one, ‘How much do you owe my master?’ 6. ‘One hundred barrels of olive oil,’ he answered. ‘Here is your account,’ the manager told him; ‘sit down and write fifty.’ 7. Then he asked another one, ‘And you – how much do you owe?’ ‘A thousand sacks of wheat,’ he answered. ‘Here is your account,’ the manager told him; ‘write eight hundred.’ 8. As a result the master of this dishonest manager praised him for doing such a shrewd thing; because the people of this world are much more shrewd in handling their affairs than the people who belong to the Light.” 9. And Jesus went onto say, “And so I tell you: make friends for yourselves with worldly wealth, so that when it gives out, you will be welcomed in the eternal home. 10. Whoever is faithful in small matters will be faithful in large ones; whoever is dishonest in small matters will be dishonest in large ones. 11. If, then, you have not been faithful in handling worldly wealth, how can you be trusted with true wealth? 12. And if you have not been faithful with what belongs to someone else, who will give you what belongs to you? 13. No servant can be the slave of two masters; he will hate one and love the other; he will be loyal to one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money.” (Note: I don’t fully understand all of the above; yet I feel at least, Jesus is saying that God and honesty go hand in hand and wealth is very very secondary and also that repentance is welcomed; as something of the

person is salvaged; yet, if the person is totally lost, it is a complete waste. Jesus may also be fortelling something of himself here as the manager who hands out forgiveness so as people will at least turn back to God and so that they won't be totally lost and thus thrown into Hell, for the person with at least some Light can enter the Kingdom of Heaven but the person in total darkness is lost forever and God gets nothing back for all His effort in Creating and Providing for us through life. Remember Jesus once said, "Salt that loses its saltiness is worthless (Matthew 5 v 13). So, no matter how worthless you feel you are, don't lose hope and call God; He can salvage and make clean all who repent. You may not make the Highest Heaven but at least you will be saved and remember God is Merciful and Kind Amen.)

Some sayings of Jesus: Luke 16 v 14-18: 14. When the Pharisees heard all this, they sneered at Jesus, because they loved money. 15. Jesus said to them, "You are the ones who make yourselves look right in other people's sight, but God knows your hearts. For the things that are considered of great value by man are worth nothing in God's sight. (Note: The Qur'an constantly reminds of the Greatness and all Seeing, all Hearing qualities of God and that only He truly Knows the hearts of men Amen (See Qur'an 64: 15-18, 57:1-6).) 16. The Law of Moses and the Writings of the prophets were in effect up to the time of John the Baptist; since then the Good News about the Kingdom of God is being told and everyone forces his way in. 17. But it is easier for Heaven and earth to disappear than for the least detail of the Law to be done away with. (Note: Here, once again, Jesus mentions the importance of the everlasting Law given to Moses that was and still is for all time (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29) and that even though as spirits, we may be permitted to enter Paradise or Heaven this day, we must still await God's full stamp of everlasting Seal, the Great Judgement Amen.) 18. Any man who divorces his wife and marries another woman commits adultery; and the man who marries a divorced woman commits adultery. (Note: In Matthew 5 v 32 "Unfaithfulness" is the only reason given for divorce permission.)

(Note: I return to the point of the Law given to Moses being for all time and so I say, to all Muslims, and Christians study this Law and familiarise yourselves with it. By your respective Gospels and Qur'an, you are as it were, excused so that you may enter God's Kingdom by them and their

relentings and easings, yet they still stress the importances to worship God alone and love your neighbour as yourselves.

Once again, I use the example of the Eskimo in the North Pole eating raw seal's flesh; yet, if he worships God alone and is kind to his neighbour, he may enter the Kingdom of Heaven. At the Judgement this same Eskimo will live full Torah and will no longer be given raw meat to eat. The Law of the Torah will be written on his heart and because Satan and all evil beings and thoughts are no more – the Eskimo will not be tempted to sin again and thus against the Law of the Torah given to Moses ever again Amen Amen Amen.

Many Christians think the Gospel supercedes the Law of Moses and it does temporarily as a waiver to the gentiles, but to the Jew, the Law remains the same forever. To the Muslim, the Qur'an may be thought to supersede both and it may too, temporarily, especially if a Christian who lives by the Gospel but worships Jesus and covets relics, then the Qur'an overrules him saying, like the Law of Moses, that one must only worship God alone (Qur'an 39:11). This is already dealt with in the Law of Moses which Jesus did not wish to change one Word of (Matthew 5 v 17-20) and states clearly God speaking, first person, "Worship no god but Me!" (Exodus 20 v 3), so the Torah is a perfect Law.

To say that it is not a perfect Law is to say that God has changed since the time of Moses and we know God never changes, as He said in Malachi 3 v 6, "I am The Lord and I do not change." The Qur'an actually verifies this in Qur'an 35:43, "You will never find any change in God's practice; you will not find any deviation there." So if a Muslim says that the Qur'an is 'better than' the Law in the Torah and overrules it eternally – he is wrong – it's overruling is only a temporary measure to the gentile. Why? Because when God gave the Torah, he gave a perfect Law for all time – and God is AllWise – He left nothing out Amen (See Psalm 19 v 7-14 for reflection).

The Gospel was only given to re-emphasise the 'kindness factor' of this Law which should always be to the fore, showing peoples hearts are open and ready to receive God's Light. It was also sent to the gentiles afterwards who were gone far astray to show them that they too can enter Heaven and receive God's Light by Loving and worshipping God alone and loving their

neighbours as themselves. However, a Christian who stands up publicly and says, “The Gospel is greater than the Law of Moses and I will thus eat pig meat forever,” is wrong. Why? Because when this Christian, if permitted by God, is allowed into the Kingdom of Heaven on Judgement Day, he too will no longer eat pork for he won’t be given any – so full Torah resumes Amen.

The same can be said in the Qur’an, which by the way is very similar to the full Torah, with a few minor differences. Let me give an example, which really shows God’s true Wisdom. In the Qur’an God relents and allows Muslims to sacrifice and eat camels for their pilgrimage to Mecca, for it was a tough and long journey for many to undertake and thus a rider with a camel and a couple of spare ones could sacrifice one and still get home safely. Had the pilgrim had to live full Torah, he would have had to bring either sheep or goat or cattle maybe a thousand miles across desert, which more than likely would have died along the way. Now God, in His Wisdom, foresaw this, so He permitted the temporary sacrifice of camels. Yet, at the Judgement, full Torah will resume and that same Muslim pilgrim will no longer eat or sacrifice camel.

Likewise for example, and another reason why the Torah is more complete than the Qur’an is, let’s say, a man’s son comes home to him and asks, “Dad, can I get a tattoo on my arm?” the dad reads the full Qur’an and sees no mention of tattoos (I have read it many times – at least twelve); yet, if he checks out the Torah, there is mention and he will see that they are forbidden (see Leviticus 19 v 28). So, the Muslim should use the Qur’an along side the Torah yet, knowing that by his deeds alone, by worshipping God and being kind to others, that he may enter Paradise. However, keep in mind also this resumption at the Great Judgement of God foretold through myself, Guided by God of course. So, it is better to think as the Qur’an 35:31 does say, it is a confirmation of what preceded it, i.e., the Gospel and the Torah and thus its overrulings will be only temporary Amen.

This is no hardship to a Muslim or a Christian just an appeasement to God, the Eternal. To argue about the above is to show disrespect for God. God is Greater than Torah, Gospel and Qur’an and people who argue about the differences between and which one overrules which is not really listening to “The Living God,” (Ezekiel 5 v 11 & Qur’an 40:65).

This is not an argument but some insight God is Giving into the future, through me for you all, so as you will be all a little bit more prepared for the Judgement and what is to come. So, continue to live the Torah, Jews. I could say to try to accept Jesus as the Messiah so you won't all be so shocked at the same Judgement and may thus find yourself highly embarrassed. Continue to live the Gospel Christians but never forget God the Father, our Creator! Muslims live the Qur'an yet don't shout about who is more right, for they all came from God but His Law is eternal and everlasting Amen. I will give another example: Let's say a Muslim has intercourse with his wife and wants to pray in the morning to God in the Mosque. Well, already, we can see that the Gospel doesn't even mention these Laws of ritual cleanliness, only that "It's not what goes into a man that makes him unclean but the evil thoughts that may erupt from his heart" see (Matthew 15 v 10-20), yet the Qur'an does give a Law on this subject, stating that one must wash himself to make him clean and let's say our Muslim friend in the example does and by the Qur'an he is now clean, so he goes into the Mosque to pray and prays and he hasn't broken any law. Yet, if this same Muslim wanted to go to God's Holy Temple (if built) in Jerusalem, he would have to do as a Jew and after bathing himself, wait until evening before he is ritually clean by the Torah, the Law of Moses (Leviticus 15 v 16) before he could come near it. So, when the Muslims and Christians, who have proved themselves worthy, are added to God's people (see Isaiah 56 v 8, John 10 v 16) and when God sends down His Holy Temple from Heaven to Jerusalem, all of us, Jews, Christians and Muslims if we have sexual intercourse and we will, as there will be children born in this Kingdom (Note: Remember, Jesus still has to see his descendants and live among honourable men (Isaiah 53 v 10-12).) Marriage will also happen to fulfil the Law of Moses in this respect for in Deuteronomy 23 v 2, all children must be born within wedlock and the eternal Law of Moses will be upheld in every detail Amen. So, after intercourse with our wives, we will have to wash and wait until evening before we can enter God's Temple for worship Amen. Thus sexual intercourse itself is not sin but the Laws and rituals of God's Holiness and Purity must be upheld. If we didn't obey them then it would be sin but alas, in this Kingdom sin will be no more, for all thought of sin will be in Hell Amen.

Just to satisfy the stubborn Muslim who thinks the Qur'an overrules the Torah eternally: I defy you to have intercourse and wash and then enter God's Temple before evening – God would sense it and you would burn up on the spot for God is a Holy God. To enter the Light of His Highest Heaven you must be totally Pure and fully clean by the Torah or you would sizzle Amen.

Remember too, God's Holy Spirit is in us and through us all, even sinners and knows what we do and who is in God's Light and thus is God's witness to all Amen Amen Amen.)

The rich man and Lazarus: Luke 16 v 19-31: 19. There was once a man who dressed in the most expensive clothes and lived in great luxury every day. 20. There was a poor man named Lazarus, covered with sores, who used to be brought to the rich man's door, 21. hoping to eat the bits of food that fell from the the rich man's table. Even the dogs would come and lick his sores. 22. The poor man died and was carried by the angels to sit beside Abraham at the feast in Heaven. The rich man died and was buried and in Hades (The world of the dead) where he was in great pain, he looked up and saw Abraham far away, with Lazarus at his side. So, he called out, 'Father Abraham! Take pity on me and send Lazarus to dip his finger in some water and cool my tongue, because I am in great pain in this Fire!' 23. But Abraham said, 'Remember, my son, that in your lifetime you were given all the good things, while Lazarus got all the bad things. But now he is enjoying himself here, while you are in pain. 26. Besides all that, there is a deep pit lying between us, so that those who want to cross over from here to you cannot do so, nor can anyone cross over to us from where you are.' 27. The rich man said, 'Then I beg you, father Abraham, send Lazarus to my father's house, 28. where I have five brothers. Let him go and warn them so that they, at least, will not come to this place of pain.' 29. Abraham said, 'Your brothers have Moses and the prophets to warn them; your brothers should listen to what they say.' 30. The rich man answered, 'That is not enough, father Abraham! But if someone were to rise fro death and go to them, they would turn from their sins.' 31. But Abraham said, 'If they will not listen to Moses and the prophets, they will not be convinced even if someone were to rise from death.'" (Note: this is one of the greatest of all Jesus' parables next to "The parable of the sower" (Matthew 13 v 1-9)

showing that Jesus had indeed the greatest respect for God's Law given to Moses and the prophets. It explains that these Laws are here for all to obey, for all to heed and Peter his disciple, verifies this under guidance from God's Holy Spirit after Jesus had returned to Heaven, body and soul, heart and spirit with mind Amen (see 2 Peter 1 v 16-21). Jesus also alludes to his own death to come saying that if the people wouldn't believe Moses and the prophets they won't believe me either even if I rise again. In Peter's speech mentioned above, he says that "we should pay attention to Teachings of the prophets for they are like a light shining in a dark place until the Day dawns and the light of the morning star shines in our hearts," which means until the return of Jesus, the Messiah (The morning star) on the Judgement Day with and in the Glory of God the Almighty when all justice will prevail Amen. The Qur'an 64:16, reminds us that "those who are saved from their own meanness will be the ones to prosper," and in its Teaching is very similar to that taught by the earlier Biblical prophets and is very thorough, reminding us all to give, and to be kind and most of all to worship God alone and seek His Almighty Guidance. I personally read the Qur'an every day and probably read it more than any other Scripture including the Gospel, and the Torah, because I find its reminding and simplicity soothing to the soul. The Gospel feeds my heart as does parts of the Qur'an and the Law of Moses and Teachings of the prophets. The Law teaches my spirit, guided by God's Own Holy Spirit, His "Helper" but the Qur'an soothes my soul; it comforts and reminds and confirms Amen.

As I edit today, a few more points come to mind from the above parable which subtly answers so many questions that we may have, like, life after death; in the above Jesus tells us clearly that even without our bodies, which really are only soil, we feel comfort and pain quite easily even after death in this life and that indeed we can communicate with each other. So those who say we must await the Judgement Day to feel again are wrong.

Also those of the Muslims who have fallen into the ambiguity major in the Qur'an that Jesus didn't die at all, well, you too are wrong; he had to to fulfil the Scriptures. It all makes sense you see! And again, I mention where the Qur'an says "it was only meant to look like that," is truly only meant for those Jews who thought they murdered Jesus outright as a false impression when they did not, as he rose again after three days to fulfil Scripture and

afterwards returned to Heaven to God. When we try to 'fit' things the other way, no matter how we try they don't add up; a square peg won't fit in a round hole! No matter how we try. God will sort our differences out at the Judgement, Yes, no doubt! But won't it be nice for you all when you can say, "Oh ya that's what that mental Irish man said and that's what it means; oh yes, I understand now, it all makes sense! Amen!" and God will say, "I never waste My Word. It does what I send it to do!"

There is one more point worthy of mention and it is this, from the above parable we can clearly see that in life we all have choices, to be good or not to be good. The rich man is subtly overlooked as a believer, as he too was a descendant of Abraham, so must have at least believed in God, but was it enough to save him? No! believer or not, his actions proved him a greedy selfish loser who did exactly that, he lost his life and was sent to Hades as a sinner. Had the man simply chose the other route, to turn to Lazarus in life and say, "Come in Lazarus let me feed and clothe you and have some one put medicine on your sores, for you are my brother and a descendant of Abraham too, even though life has not been kind to you my brother, I will be, for God has Blessed me well in life." I assure you, both of these descendants of Abraham would have been enjoying the feast together at Abraham's side Amen. The Qur'an summarizes all this so well in surah 107 "Common kindness" and since it is so short and so sweet, I will include it here for the benefit of any Christian or Jewish reader who may not have a copy of the Qur'an : "In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate 1. (Muhammad) have you considered the person who denies the Judgement? 2. It is he who pushes aside the orphan 3. and does not urge others to feed the needy. 4. So, woe to those who pray 5. But are heedless of their prayer; 6. Those who are all show 7. and forbid common kindnesses." You see in this life, it is so easy to become superficial and basically "as long as we are comfortable, who cares?" and we slip from day to day into a comfortable lifestyle; yet, forgetting others and today, worse again, we are even gone so far down this road that we are even forgetting God, the Almighty God of Jesus. It is not good enough! Neglect is no excuse and neglect allowed to ferment leads to rejection of God and if you reject Him, He will reject you at the Judgement and even after death, as the Qur'an says "The trance of death brings the Truth" (see Qur'an 50:19). This

is also why Jesus can openly say in his Gospel, "The road to Hell is easy" (see Matthew 7 v 13-14) and why? Because we become complacent and selfish and finally reject God Amen.)

The parable of the widow and the judge: Luke 18 v 1-8: 1. Then Jesus told his disciples a parable to teach them that they should always pray and never be discouraged. 2. "In a certain town there was a judge who neither feared God nor respected man. 3. And there was a widow in that same town who kept coming to him and pleading for her rights, saying, 'Help me against my opponent!' 4. For a long time the judge refused to act, but at last he said to himself, 'Even though I don't fear God or respect man, 5. Yet because of all the trouble this widow is giving me, I will see to it that she gets her rights. If I don't, she will keep on coming and finally wear me out!'" 6. And the lord (Messiah Jesus) continued, "Listen to what that corrupt judge said. 7. Now will God not Judge in favour of His Own people (This includes Jews, Muslims and Christians and all who believe in God and do good deeds) who cry to Him day and night for help? Will He be slow to help them? 8. I tell you, He will Judge in their favour and do it quickly. But will the son of man find faith on earth when he comes? (Note: God Himself once said "These things may seem slow in coming, but once they do, it will happen very quickly" and "Whoever waits for My help will not be disappointed" (Isaiah 60 v 22, 49 v 23). So, patience in prayer and constant contact with God is required. We must never forget God! Amen.)

Jesus heals ten men: Luke 17 v 11-19: (Note: this story shows the importance of constant contact with God and not forgetting to thank Him.) 1. As Jesus made his way to Jerusalem, he went along the border between Samaria and Galilee. 12. He was going into a village when he was met by ten men suffering from a dreaded skin-disease 13. And shouted, "Jesus! Master! Take pity on us!" 14. Jesus saw them and said to them, "Go and let the priests examine you." On the way they were made clean. 15. When one of them saw that he was healed, he came back, praising God in a loud voice. 16. He threw himself to the ground at Jesus' feet and thanked him. The man was a Samaritan. 17. Jesus said, "There were ten men who were healed: where are the other nine? 18. Why is this foreigner the only one who came back to give thanks to God?" 19. And Jesus said to him, "Get up and go; your faith has made you well." (Note: This is why Jesus could say to his

apostles “I tell you many from the east and west will sit down in the Kingdom of Heaven at the great feast with Abraham,” Why? Because they had true faith in God, regardless of birth, which is belief enough, to know that God is real and at least warrants thanks and praise Amen. It also explains how God, Being Omnipresent and the Tester of men’s hearts had offered the thought to return to all ten but only the foreigner, in this case, heeded God’s presentation of good thought. I tell you all, there is no way out of it! There is no excuse that will validate neglect because God and His Spirit are witnesses against you and your failures to acknowledge good thoughts presented to each of us each day Amen. So, when we say to ‘ourselves’ at the thought of a good deed, “Oh I am too busy now to open my purse to feed that poor person over there,” at the Judgement God will say, “That was Me testing you with a good thought that you promptly rejected as you always did.” “Oh God!” the disbeliever will say, “But I never thought, I was too busy working to go over to that poor person. I just thought it was a hmm! hmm! mmh? an ordinary thought in my brain, that’s it!” “Well you and your brain can clear off out of here since you relied on yourself in life, you can show Me now how you succeed in Hell without Me, your God, who Gives all things seen and unseen in life and death and indeed in the Kingdom of Heaven itself.” Amen.

And as an aside, to the Christian who may be uplifted by the thought that the man was worshipping Jesus, this man who came back to Jesus, was not worshipping him but God, who gave him the good thought to return to thank Jesus in person, to thank him in God’s Presence, which may in turn have been a sign from God to Jesus that he himself needed to see, i.e. the authentic faith of the gentile believer. On the way back to Jesus v 15 above, the man was already praising God in private, aloud yes, but none the less in private to God his Creator Amen. The Christian who uses this kind of thing to authenticate his or her whims of idolising Jesus and the saints before God, the One, the God of Jesus, will also get a fair shock when Jesus himself rejects them for not knowing God or not having even tried to find Him in life at the same Judgement (see Matthew 7 v 21-23 again.)

The Parable of the Pharisee and the tax collector: Luke 18 v 9-14: 9. Jesus also told this parable to people who were sure of their own goodness and despised everybody else. (Note: The Qur’an also tells us never to put our

noses up haughtily at anyone else and that “no one group of people should mock another who may be better than them” (Qur’an 49:11-13.) 10. “Once there were two men who went up to the Temple to pray: one was a Pharisee, the other a tax collector. 11. The Pharisee stood apart by himself and prayed, “I thank you God that I am not greedy, dishonest or an adulterer, like everybody else. I thank you that I am not like that tax collector over there. 12. I fast two days a week and give you a tenth of all my income.’ 13. But the tax collector stood at a distance and would not even raise his face to Heaven but beat on his breast and said, ‘God have pity on me, a sinner!’ 14. I tell you,” said Jesus, “the tax collector and not the Pharisee was in the right with God when he went home. For everyone who makes himself great will be humbled, and everyone who humbles himself will be made great.” (Note: we must also listen here to another part of the Gospel (Matthew 9 v 13), wherein Jesus says, “I have not come to call respectable people but outcasts” and another place, “Those who are well do not need a doctor” and the reason I say this is, the Pharisee in this case upheld the Law of Moses and is to be commended for this and indeed will be by God at the Judgement for obeying all God’s Laws given to Moses. The Pharisees’ failing was his pride which indeed God hates for pride leads to want of praise, and God alone deserves all praise Amen. You see God hates all forms of arrogance, conceit and those who boast, for this can also lead to judgement of others and we know from Scripture that God alone is the Judge of all men (see Psalm 75 v 2 & 94 v 2, see also Qur’an 64:18). Thus God hates when anyone stands in judgement of another and Jesus even simplifies this so as we may see, “Don’t judge others and God won’t Judge you, for God will Judge you in the same way that you judge others (Matthew 7 v 1-2) which in turn is itself in Ezekiel 7 v 27, so this is nothing new to any Jew who may avoid the Gospel but they cannot avoid their own Law and the Teachings of the prophets Amen.

Why is it, do you think that God alone can truly give fair Judgement? Because He Sees and Hears and can even Feel all if He chooses. He also Knows all and this is another reason why I love the Qur’an, because it constantly reminds of the Greatness of God, the One Amen. However, the same rules apply to the Muslim who may start to think, “Oh, those Jews or those Christians!” he has judged, even in his own mind, so, don’t do it! And

what of the fool who goes a step further in his judgement and decides to ethnically cleanse 'his' world? What of the fool who decides to murder so as to 'clean these out' who appear as lesser people to himself? Well sir! You are like a blind man who was given his sight back and then goes and pokes his eyes out with a hot poker himself. Do you expect God to heal you again? Look – see! Listen – hear! Reason – understand!

Likewise, if a Christian priest jealously and hatefully looks at muslims saying, "You have no respect for God's Messiah, the son of God – I hate you!" is he still a Christian? What will God ask us all at the Judgement? He will ask two questions: one, "Did you worship Me, the Lord your God alone?" And two, "Did you love your neighbour as yourself?" Well, did you?)

Jesus and Zacchaeus: Luke 19 v 1-10: 1. Jesus went into Jericho and was passing through. 2. There was a chief tax collector there named Zacchaeus, who was rich. 3. He was trying to see who Jesus was, but he was a little man and could see Jesus because of the crowd. 4. So he ran ahead of the crowd and climbed a sycamore tree to see Jesus, who was going to pass that way. 5. When Jesus came to that place, he looked up and said to Zacchaeus, "Hurry down, Zacchaeus, because I must stay in your house today." 6. Zacchaeus hurried down and welcomed him with great joy. 7. All the people who saw it started grumbling. "This man has gone as a guest to the home of a sinner!" 8. Zacchaeus stood up and said to the Lord (Jesus), "Listen, sir! I will give half my belongings to the poor and if I have cheated anyone, I will pay him back four times as much." 9. Jesus said to him, "Salvation has come to this house today, for this man, is also a descendant of Abraham. 10. The son of man came to seek and save the lost."

CHAPTER 21 MATTHEW:

Jesus triumphant entry into Jerusalem: 1. As Jesus and his disciples approached Jerusalem, they came to Bethpage at the mount of olives. there Jesus sent two of the disciples on ahead 2. with these instructions: "Go to the village there ahead of you and at once you will find a donkey tied up with her colt beside her. Untie them and bring them to me. 3. And if anyone says anything, tell him, 'the master needs them' and then he will let them go at once." 4. This happened in order to make what the prophet had said come true: 5. "Tell the city of Zion, look, your king is coming to you! He is humble and rides on a donkey and on a colt the foal of a donkey" (see Zechariah 9 v 9). 6. So the disciples went and did what Jesus had told them to do: 7. they brought the donkey and the colt, threw their cloaks over them and Jesus got on. 8. A large crowd of people spread their cloaks on the road while others cut branches from the trees and spread them on the road. 9. The crowds walking in front of Jesus and those walking behind began to shout, "Praise to David's son! God bless him who comes in the name of the Lord (God)! praise God!" 10. When Jesus entered Jerusalem, the whole city was thrown into uproar. "Who is he?" the people asked. 11. "This is the prophet Jesus from Nazareth in Galilee," the crowd answered.

Jesus goes to the Temple: 12. Jesus went into the Temple and drove out all those who were buying and selling there. He overturned the tables of the money-changers and the stools of those who sold pigeons, 13. and said to them, "It is written in the Scriptures that God said, 'My Temple will be called a house of prayer' (Isaiah 56 v 7) but you are making it a hideout for thieves! (see Jeremiah 7 v 11)." (Note: In Isaiah 56 v 7 above, the full Scripture is, "My Temple will be called a House of prayer for the people of all nations" showing that God's love truly reaches out to all those who are willing to do His Will; those who worship Him alone and love each other regardless of birth. Peter uses similar words under direction of the Holy Spirit in Acts 10 v 34-35, 47.) 14. The blind and the crippled came to him in the Temple and he healed them. 15. The chief priests and the teachers of the Law became very angry when they saw the wonderful things he was doing and the children shouting in the Temple, "Praise to David's son!" 16. So they asked Jesus, "Do you hear what they are saying?" "Indeed I do," answered Jesus. "Hav'n't you ever read this Scripture? 'You have trained

children and babies to offer perfect praise' (Psalm 8 v 1-2)." 17. Jesus left them and went out of the city to Bethany, where he spent the night.

Jesus curses the fig-tree: (Note: Remember how Jesus, as God's gardener, wanted to fertilise the fig-tree and tend it for one more year – (see Luke 13 v 6-9).) 18. On his way back to the city early next morning. Jesus was hungry. 19. He saw a fig-tree by the side of the road and went to it, but found nothing on it except leaves. So he said to the tree, "You will never again bear fruit!" at once the fig-tree dried up. (Note: Was Jesus telling of the demise of the unfruitful Jews?) 20. The disciples saw this and were astounded. "How did the fig-tree dry up so quickly?" they asked. 21. Jesus answered, "I assure you that if you believe and do not doubt, you will be able to do what I have done to this fig-tree. And not only this, but you will be able to say to this hill, 'Get up and throw yourself in the sea,' and it will. 22. If you believe, you will receive what ever you ask for in prayer." (Note: I must add one major thing, "What about God's Will Jesus? I know you took for granted that the Jews believed in God – but did you not know that this Gospel would reach the ears of those who do not know God? So, to tell them, 'if they believe they can do anything,' without first mentioning God and His Will, is a serious omission on your part Amen." Never ever forget God! This is the reason why sin sneaks in in the first place – when we forget God. Read Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20 again and as I check it, I opened on exactly the right page as I did to find Luke 13 v 6-9. Sometimes God gives me little signs like this, I think to reassure me that I am going in the right direction by wanting to do His Almighty will always Amen. Thank You Father Amen.)

The question about Jesus' authority: 23. Jesus came back to the Temple and as he taught, the chief priests and the elders came to him and asked, "What right have you to do these things? Who gave you this right? 24. Jesus answered them, "I will ask you just one question and if you give me an answer, I will tell you what right I have to do these things. 25. Where did John's right come from to baptise come from: was it from God or from man?" they started to argue among themselves, "What shall we say? If we answer, 'From God,' he will say to us, 'Why, then, did you not believe John?' 26. But if we say, 'From man,' we are afraid of what the people might do, because they are all convinced that John was a prophet." 27. So

they answered Jesus, "We don't know." And he said to them, "Neither will I tell you, then, by what right I do these things."

The Parable of the two sons: (Note: this is a continuation of Jesus' answer in the previous paragraph.) 28. "Now, what do you think? There was once a man with two sons. He went to the elder one and said, 'Son, go and work in the vineyard today.' 29. 'I don't want to,' he answered but later changed his mind and went. 30. Then the father went to the other son and said the same thing. 'Yes sir,' he answered, but he did not go. 31. Which one of these two did what his father wanted?" "The elder one," they answered. So Jesus said to them, "I tell you: the tax collectors and the prostitutes are going into the Kingdom of God ahead of you. 32. For John the Baptist came to you showing you the right path to take, and you would not believe him; but the tax collectors and the prostitutes believed him. Even when you saw this, you did not later change your minds and believe him."

The parable of the Tenants in the vineyard: (Note: see also Isaiah 5 v 1-2) 33. "Listen to another parable," Jesus said, "There was once a landowner who planted a vineyard, put a fence around it, dug a hole for the winepress, and built a watch-tower. Then he let out the vineyard to tenants and went on a journey. 34. When the time came to gather the grapes, he sent his slaves to the tenants to receive his share of the harvest. 38. The tenants seized his slaves, beat one, killed another and stoned another. 36. Again the man sent other slaves, more than the first time, and the tenants treated them the same way. 37. Last of all he sent his son to them. 'Surely they will respect my son,' he said. 38. But when the tenants saw the son, they said to themselves, 'this is the owner's son. Come on let's kill him and we will get his property!' 39. So they seized him, threw him out of the vineyard and killed him. 40. Now, when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those tenants?" Jesus asked. 41. "He will certainly kill those evil men," they answered, "And let the vineyard out to other tenants, who will give him his share of the harvest at the right time." 42. Jesus said to them, "Havn't you ever read what the Scriptures say? 'The stone which the builders rejected as worthless turned out to be the most important of all. This was done by the Lord (God); what a wonderful sight it is!' (see Psalms 118 v 22-23). 43/(44). "And so I tell you," added Jesus, "The Kingdom of Heaven will be taken away from you and given to a people who will

produce the proper fruits (Note: ? is Jesus alluding to Muslims/Christians or those saved at the Judgement which will include good and humble Jews, Christians and Muslims and indeed all true and kind-hearted believers in God?) 45. The chief priests and the Pharisees heard Jesus' parables and knew that he was talking about them, 46. so they tried to arrest him, but they were afraid of the crowds, who considered Jesus to be a prophet. (Note: when Jesus compares himself above to the stone that the builders (the Jews) rejected, he leaves himself totally in God's Hands to do as He will with in v 42 above. Jesus adds "what a wonderful sight it was," which explains that Jesus already knew by God's telling him, that God would raise him up, back to life and up to Heaven and when he returns in God's Glory at the Judgement will be an amazing and terrifying sight for some Amen Glory be to God Amen.)

CHAPTER 22 MATTHEW:

The parable of the wedding feast: 1. Jesus again used parables in talking to the people. 2. "The Kingdom of Heaven is life this. Once there was a king who prepared a wedding feast for his son. 3. He sent his servants to tell the invited guests to come to the feast, but they would not come. 4. So he sent other servants with this message for the guests: 'My feast is ready now; my beef cattle (Note: some Bibles include the word bullocks here but in Jewish Law, it is not permitted to castrate an animal (see Leviticus 22 v 24) and prize calves have been butchered and everything is ready. Come to the wedding feast!' 5. But the invited guests paid no attention and went about their business: one went to his farm, another to his shop, 6. while others grabbed the servants, beat them and killed them. 7. The king was very angry; so he sent his soldiers, who killed those murderers and burnt down their city. 8. Then he called his servants and said to them, 'My wedding feast is ready, but the people I invited did not deserve it. 9. Now go to the main streets and invite to the feast as many people as you find.' 10. So the servants went out into the streets and gathered all the people they could find, good and bad alike; and the wedding hall was filled with people. 11. The king went in to look at the guests and saw a man who was not wearing wedding clothes. 12. 'Friend, how did you get in here without wedding clothes?' the king asked him. But the man said nothing. 13. Then the king told the servants, 'Tie him up hand and foot, and throw him out into the dark. There he will cry and grind his teeth.'" 14 and Jesus concluded, "Many are invited but few are chosen." (Note: To this last verse 14, many have given their own interpretations through the years. Yet, as the Qur'an 57:1-6 and the prophet Jeremiah 23 v 23 -24 says, "God is all Seeing." At the Judgement God will say to His Holy Spirit, "Spirit shine your Light" and the Spirit, whom God has permitted as His witness, helper and keeper of Truth, will shine the Heavenly Lights in the hearts of the true believers. As Heaven is now, if an apparently good person was let in by its keepers and had a lot of influence therein, then what a shock to all there will be when the Holy Spirit reveals this same person or persons, even angels to have no Light. Afterall God did say, "I will make a new Heavens and a new earth" (see Isaiah 65 v 17). By this, God may well only renew them as He also said in

Psalm 75 v 3, "Eventhough, the earth be shaken I will keep its foundations firm."

So, the truthfully worthy, by their Lights revealed, will rejoice. As I edit today, it comes loud and clear to me that these "wedding clothes" above in v 11, are the Heavenly Lights, which means that the Jews were invited to life in Heaven after death, few accepted; so, the gentiles were invited and many entered but who among them called God in all sincerity? Thus receiving his or her inner Heavenly Light by the Holy Spirit, or in this parable's parlance "wedding clothes" fit for a king's wedding feast. Glory be to God for revealing this to me, now for you Amen. This means that there may even be people in Heaven today and even though they may not sin as such, for God has taken away the thoughts of sin from them, but God Knows they have no Heavenly Light and His Holy Spirit is also witness to this. This means that these may still be thrown out at the Judgement by God for not having pleased Him, the Almighty Amen. Remember God Knows the conditional tense and what we are capable of doing if He were to test us with sin and temptation. This is why I always say, it is better to call God Himself in person and thus you won't be relying on friendships with Jesus, angels or the saints to get you in on Judgement Day.

As when Jesus came before, he said to the Jews, just because you are Abraham's descendants, does not make you worthy of the Kingdom. In the same way, I say to all in Heaven through God my Father, for Him to pass on, if He chooses, as I must not contact spirits of the dead (Leviticus 20 v 27), just because you are there, in Heaven, be you saint, angel or Heavenly being, does not mean you are automatically worthy; for God Knows the heart, all hearts, even the hearts of angels and Heavenly beings and people already deemed worthy. We all must always call God and not presume. Jesus said, "whoever holds on till the end will be saved" (Matthew 24 v 13) Amen. God has granted me permission to tell you more: Heaven today may be just in a white light with different heights i.e. where if God Himself chooses to, He can ascend to, or disappear to. Yet, in the New Kingdom, just as in the hearts of the believers, including angels, God's Light will shine, these same Lights, by God's Power and Will, will illuminate the Heavens in their various Heights. So the Scripture which says, God is the Light of the

Heavens and the earth will come to pass (see Isaiah 60 v 19-21, see also Qur'an 24:35).

I must add an example, to illustrate, as I edit today 28/9/2018, for this is powerful stuff from God and unheard of, before my coming. I have retrieved things for the world that have never been retrieved before and this is no boast, for God tells me all of this and His Holy Spirit is my witness. These things were available in the Spirit since Christ's coming before, but nobody retrieved them until now and God is so, so Happy with me that I have done so, for now all things are known before they happen Amen Amen. Glory be to God. So, for example, if an apostle or someone who knew Jesus well on earth before, at their own death was permitted entrance to Heaven and until this day remains. Yet, over time and as the world got more evil and further away from God than ever before, this person decided that something needed to be done, so they had a Heavenly board meeting and decided that one should appear to children with a message, to return to God. However, after a while the children started praying to this person from Heaven and never even recognised or tried to find the True God, our Creator. God is so angry for He Knows that to do this in the first place would cause others to sin by contacting spirits of the dead which is and always will be against God's Holy Eternal Law given to Moses (Leviticus 20 v 27). But more than anything, God is so mad with the person from Heaven and all those who agreed with the council to do this in the first place and Why? Because God Knows deep down that these were never worthy of Heaven in the first place. So, even if the mother of Jesus has sinned in this way, it is possible that God will shock many on the Day of resurrection by throwing her out. And this all makes sense, as when Jesus was asked before on earth about his family connections He stated clearly, "Those who do the will of my Father (God) in Heaven, these are my true brothers" (see Matthew 12 v 46-50). I assure you that if this is true and the real Mary did this and not some devil in disguise, Jesus may fulfil Simeon's prophecy (Luke 2 v 35) in a far deeper way than was first thought, by not only dying on the cross and thus breaking her heart, but by standing by his Father on Judgement Day and watches on, as God throws her out of Heaven for not having done God's true Will Amen. Many priests in our church would call me blasphemous for this, but no, I have never

blasphemed against God, but I am pointing out the truth and the possibilities and the reasons why; alas God alone is the True Judge of all men and angels and indeed of all His creation Amen.

A Revelation: earlier today 14/11/2017, Earlier today we discussed Torah, Gospel and Qur'an and how full Torah will resume on Judgement Day. However, for now, God has just given me a nice parable for you to explain: the Torah is like a cake God baked and sent down to mankind. Then God said I will ice the cake with tasty icing so He sends the Gospel. Then He says I will put another tasty topping above the icing to finish it off made of fresh cream and fruit Jams.

When you get a slice of cake you get all three so enjoy!

You see there are other gifts in the Gospel and Qur'an that hint at the afterlife and God's Kingdom like, "The parable of the sower" Matthew 13 v 1-9 and God's Lights mentioned in Qur'an 39:21-22, 57:12, which allude to the way God works. These were not sent down in the Torah as Moses once said, "There are some things that the Lord has kept secret; but He has revealed His Law, and we and our descendants are to obey it forever" (Deuteronomy 29 v 29). This is how the Spirit speaks via inspiration through me, "God has given you His Holy Laws but He has not given you everything yet, it would be too much for you." This was at the time of Moses, so then God gave a little extra information about Heaven and the afterlife, the Judgement, the New Age and the very end, through the Biblical prophets, in the Gospel and some more in the Qur'an and the finishing touches through me before the return of Jesus and God at the Great Judgement; it is all there for you now: use it wisely and the only way you can use it at all is to ask God to explain it to you and He will and when you understand, you will say, "Ah Ha! So that's how it all works!" and you will leave the wisdom part to God for He alone is Wise Amen.

And you know, Judgement Day is only the end of the age. Forever goes past this Day until God chooses to bring us all into Immortality like Himself in the very end of time. Outside time is God.)

The Question about paying taxes: 15. The Pharisees went off and made a plan to trap Jesus with questions. 16. Then they sent to him some of their

disciples and some members of Herod's party. "Teacher," they said, "We know that you tell the truth. you teach the truth about God's Will for man, without worrying about what people might think, because you pay no attention to a man's status. 17. Tell us, then, what do you think? Is it against our Law to pay taxes to the Roman emperor, or not?" 18. Jesus, however, was aware of their evil plan and so he said, "You hypocrites! Why are you trying to trap me? (Note: This shows how inseparable Jesus is from God as he relied heavily on God's insight Amen.) 19. Show me the coin for paying the tax!" They brought him the coin, 20. and he asked them, "Whose face and name are these?" 21. "The emperor's," they answered. So, Jesus said to them, "Well, then, pay the emperor what belongs to the emperor and pay God what belongs to God." 22. When they heard this, they were amazed; and they left him and went away. (Note: This shows God's Wisdom at work and if Jesus was just an ordinary man alone without God's 'drip feeding' every thought into Jesus mind, Jesus would have been caught out at some point. But God can never be caught out, for He is always one step ahead of us all and is actually so far ahead, that every thought all of us thinks is already from God Himself, good or bad by your own choosing Amen. Also we may ask from this above, "What does God want?" and "What is God's?" well, everything is already God's by His Creation and Sole Rule as God Almighty and if He wanted it, By His Power could He take it. He is also Self sufficient and needs nothing (see Qur'an 39:7), but what He likes us to do for Him, firstly is to call Him and by this we are trying to find Him. He Knows when we are ready to receive Him, and thus we worship Him and once we start on this path, we start to notice ourselves doing good deeds and actually seeing how others feel so as we may love them as ourselves. We must always put God first though, as even if someone looks the part and seems kind etc, God may say, "Ignore their pleas for they are evil." And if He does, we must do as He says.)

The Question about rising from death: 23. That same day some Sadducees came to Jesus and claimed that people will not rise from death. (Note: How do they explain Daniel 12 v 2 then?) 24. "Teacher," they said, "Moses said if a man who has no children dies, his brother must marry the widow so that they can have children who will be considered the dead man's children (see Deuteronomy 25 v 5-6). 25. Now, there were seven brothers who used to

live here. The eldest got married and died without having children. So he left his widow to his brother. 26. The same thing happened to the second brother, to the third, and finally to all seven. 27. Last of all, the woman died. 28. Now, on the day the dead rise to life, whose wife will she be? All of them had married her." 29. Jesus answered them, "How wrong you are! It is because you don't know the Scriptures or God's Power. 30. For when the dead rise to life, they will be like the angels in Heaven and will not marry. 31. Now as for the dead rising to life: haven't you ever read what God has told you? He said, 32. 'I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob' (Exodus 3 v 6). He is the God of the living and not the dead." 33. When the crowds heard this they were amazed at his teaching. (Note: To me this is a very good question; for, Jesus himself is to see his descendants and according to Scripture he is not to return to live as king until the Judgement Day (see Isaiah 53 v 10-12 & Matthew 24 v 30-31, 25 v 31, 26 v 64), and God's Law tells that children can only be born in wedlock, to be a part of God's people (Deuteronomy 23 v 2). I ask, how is Jesus to "see his descendants" in the New Age or Kingdom, if he himself does not marry? Has Jesus overlooked this? At that time, did he not fully understand the Age to come? Is this a wonderful surprise held for him and those who have lived God's life on earth where persecution etc has not permitted them to have a good family life? I feel Jesus is more referring to our angelic similarity more towards the end of the age when we will firstly ascend into Heaven to be like the angels and thereafter when all time is complete, become like God in Immortality, as He is now and Greater than time itself Amen. To answer Jesus' second point that Abraham, even though he died, by God's Power he lives in Heaven. Has he not still to be reunited with his body at the Judgement? Has God lent or given him another body like that of an angel? Or is he just a spirit who still feels things in God's Presence in the fourth Heaven? I leave these things in question form, for we, in life, don't need all the answers to worship God alone and to do good deeds. If we do these two things for now and do them well, then we can indeed get very close to God Amen. Just one more thing, in Luke's Gospel 23 v 43, Jesus says to the 'good' thief at his side, "This day you will be in Paradise with me." Wouldn't the thief have had to be able to see to experience Paradise with Jesus? Who himself had to rise back to life and into his earthly body in three days again, to be raised body and soul, heart, spirit with mind at his

ascension up to Heaven (Luke 24 v 51) to God and in turn seen as such by Stephen at his own stoning (Acts 7 v 55-56). Jesus also says in another place, "The dead and the living are both the same to God" (Luke 20 v 38). Does this not also hint at our living in spirit after we die? I suggest you read the parable of Lazarus and the rich man again to understand this better (Luke 16 v 19-31.)

The Great Commandment: 34. When the Pharisees heard that Jesus had silenced the Sadducees, they came together, 35. and one of them, a teacher of the Law, tried to trap him with a question. 36. "Teacher," he asked "Which is the greatest Commandment in the Law?" 37. Jesus answered, "'Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind.' 38. This is the greatest and most important Commandment. (Note: In Mark 12 v 29, as in the original given to Moses, Jesus also adds, "Listen Israel! The Lord our God is the only Lord, Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength," which I add here as it is more complete (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, where mind is omitted as really ones spirit and mind makes up one's strength Amen). 39. The second most important Commandment is like it: 'Love your neighbour as you love yourself' (Leviticus 19 v 18). 40. The whole Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets depend on these two Commandments. (Note: The whole Qur'an likewise, in almost every surah, has this strong recurring theme like the waves of the sea continually lapping at the shore of one's heart, to remind: "Worship no god but God, be mindful of Him always and do good deeds" (see Qur'an 2:2, 2:25, 2:136, 2:163, 39:10-16, 103: 1-3). Compare! See! we are very alike – do these things! Live these Commandments and you will live! and as Jesus said, "Keep the Commandments if you want to enter life" (see Matthew 19 v 17).)

The question about the Messiah: 41. When some Pharisees gathered together, Jesus asked them, 42. "What do you think about the Messiah? Whose descendant is he?" "He is David's descendant," they answered. 43. "Why then?" Jesus asked, "did the Spirit inspire David to call him 'lord'?" (Note: this 'lord' means king) David said, 44. 'The Lord (God) said to my lord (the Messiah): "Sit here at My right until I put your enemies under your feet.'" (see Psalm 110 v 1). 45. If then, David called him 'lord' (my king) how

can the Messiah be David's descendant?" 46. No one was able to give Jesus any answer and from that day on, no one dared to ask him any more questions. (Note: I think Jesus here was battling with the thoughts of his pre-existence before birth as God's Messiah in Heaven, like an angel. Remember Jesus didn't say he wasn't David's descendant. Maybe he is, through Mary? was Mary from the tribe of Judah and David's descendant? We know that Jesus wasn't fathered by a human, but by God's Power (see Luke 1 v 30-35). The Qur'an tells that God just said "Be" and he was (Qur'an 3:59). Was this before he was born though, and very early on in creation? As in John's Gospel, where Jesus says, "Before Abraham was born, 'I am'" (John 8 v 58). In John 7 v 28-29, Jesus explains a little further in question form, "Do you really know me and where I am from? I have not come on my own authority. He (God) who sent me, however is truthful. You do not know Him, but I know Him (God) because I came from Him and He sent me." Again, we do not need to know all these things to worship God alone and to love our neighbours. Like, here is another question: When did God Create angels? Was it when He said, "Let there be Light" on the first Day of creation (see Genesis 1 v 3)? Who was God talking to when he said, "And now We will make human beings; they will be like Us and resemble Us" (see Genesis 1 v 26)? For God also said in Isaiah 44 v 24, "I am the Lord the Creator of all things (This has to include Jesus, the Holy Spirit, the angels and other Heavenly beings). I Alone Stretched out the Heavens; when I Made the earth, no one helped Me." Yet, I think God, after Creating matter and Light and the Heavenly Beings were made in the Light, He then turned to them and said "Now We will form the earth and the heavenly bodies and plants, animals and people." etc. This also goes along way to explaining the "We" in the Qur'an where God Himself never uses human 'figure of speech' No! God always uses, "I" and has always through the Bible except here when He obviously was talking to the Heavenly beings Amen. I think in the Qur'an, this is merely Gabriel speaking plural as part of God's Heavenly beings with God included. Don't argue please! God will explain all these things at the Judgement. For now, all we need do is worship God alone and do good deeds Amen. We really have no authority to argue about these Heavenly matters for we all have quite enough to do until the Judgement, here on earth and most of it includes love. Love God, love your neighbour Amen Amen Amen.

CHAPTER 23 MATTHEW:

(Note: as I am typing and editing 29/9/2018, I have received an amazing dream vision last night. In the dream I was in my granny's old house where she used to pray beside her hot press. There seemed to be the presence of a crowd behind and to my left who were mainly Christian. I was talking to them as I approached God Almighty, who looked like a mass of the outline of the Shekinah, Holy Spirit and Torshon (the higher angels in God's Glory). I just felt myself walk right on into this mass of God's presence and even though I could not, or did not want or need to see, I knew it was God alone, the Creator. As I was engulfed by God's Presence, I finished my sentence to the Christians behind without looking back, "God is 'Allah'" and as I said "Allah," I felt like God was so pleased with this Name, while at the same time, He was verifying the fact that He was One and alone was God and that what I said was true. You see as I said the sentence I was still not 100% sure, but God took my doubt away, by Him Being pleased at being called "Allah." I was very happy at this and I reached forward and God gave me some of this Presence in material form into my two hands. I felt a little like God's Holy priest here and instead of presenting an offering, I was receiving something very precious and Holy and as I turned to tell the people that it is all true, God is One alone, God spoke, He said, "You can tell them but they won't listen." Then God lifted me up but my body was still standing; He turned my soul on its flat as if I was lying down and I called out, "God no! I am not going to die right now, am I?" but I woke up in my bed from sleep; God was just returning my soul to the sleeping position as I was waking up. I actually saw this and felt quite powerless before God Amen.

For a half an hour or more, like before, I talked to God awake and asked many questions, one of which was, "Where is Jesus now?" God said, "He is busy in the Spirit travelling here and there working hard with people on earth trying to bring them to the Truth," and I knew by this, that Jesus was in the Blue Light of the Holy Spirit and working therein under God's supervision. God explained His Holy Spirit and Higher angels, the Torshon as living in His Glory but also kept record and all Truth for God, not that He needs it, for they all are witness that He has never made a mistake yet. It is like when God Created all, He stepped in to it and when within, obeys the rules that He made, so that if He were to have a sudden burst of temper,

the Spirit and the Higher angels would prompt Him as they do us now, not to do it. But, by God's Own rules He has never failed or broken any of His Own Rules. The Holy Spirit and Torshon can vouch for this, so God is Truly Perfect as Jesus once said (Matthew 5 v 48, 19 v 17). God went on to tell how He admired greatly Jesus for his complete effort and attention throughout all time for "not sinning and trying to please Me, his God." he also explained how I would join Moses, Elijah and Enoch at some point in the future and be their leader as God's High Priest, while Jesus remained as king and Messiah. He explained how I had seen them before in the vision of Himself on His Throne with Jesus before Him and to His right on a wooden simple throne with no crown, just a beautiful smile. There were also Heavenly beings before God's Throne in various cloaks of varying Heavenly Light colours as I have shown in my paintings before. Above and behind God was like a window with no glass in which three bearded men's heads were looking through at me with faces of unsurity, yet last Night God has told me these were Elijah, Moses and Enoch who all were still alive and in bodily form as I was. They answered in unison last night not in words but in assurity of their confidence in me now before God Amen. Glory be to God forever Amen. I asked God about Muhammad and the disciples of Jesus and He said that they had to await the Resurrection before reentering bodily form and receiving further duty of placement in the Kingdom Amen. God also explained something of the angels we talk of sometimes and that they were still in testing until the Judgement like us humans, so were all in or below the Fourth Heaven, still busy and awaiting the Judgement Day Amen.)

Jesus warns against the (hypocrisy) teachers of the law and the Pharisees: then Jesus spoke to the crowds and to his disciples. 2. "The teachers of the Law and the Pharisees are the authorised (by God) interpreteurs of Moses' Law. 3. So, you must obey and follow everything they tell you to do; do not, however, imitate their actions, because they don't practice what they preach. 4. They tie on people's backs loads that are heavy and hard to carry, yet they aren't willing to lift a finger to help them carry these loads. 5. They do everything so that people will see them. Look at the straps with Scripture verses on them which they wear on their foreheads and arms and notice how large they are! Notice also how long are the tassels on their

cloaks! (Note: see Numbers 15 v 38-40 & Deuteronomy 6 v 8-9, where God gave these rules to the early Israelites to help them remember His simple Laws and not for decoration – I feel God would rather people to know His Laws in their hearts and live them always Amen.) 6. They love the best places at feasts and the reserved seats in the synagogues; 7. they love to be greeted with respect in the market-places and to be called ‘Teacher.’ 8. You must not be called ‘Teacher’ because you are all brothers of one another and have only one teacher (Note: Jesus says in another place, “You call me lord (Messiah) and teacher and it is right that you should” (see John 13 v 13) However, in earlier Scripture it is written that “We all will be taught by God.” However, if Jesus only speaks God’s Words to us in his teaching and not his own (see John 8 v 28), then, in effect, we are being taught by God through Jesus, His chosen king (Messiah). 9. And you must not call anyone here on earth ‘Father,’ because you have only one Father in Heaven (God Himself). (Note: Jesus called God “My Father” (and “My God”) to fulfil Scripture (see Psalms 89 v 26-28, 2 v 7). However Moses also called God “Father” in his prayer or song in Deuteronomy 32 v 6, “He (God) is your Father, your Creator.” Interestingly, in arabic Creator is “Fatir.”) 10. Nor should you be called ‘Leader’ because your one and only leader is the Messiah. (Note: Why? Because God chose him to lead (see Ezekiel 34 v 22-24, Isaiah 11 v 1-5, 42 v 1).) 11. The greatest one among you must be your servant. 12. Whoever makes himself great will be humbled and whoever humbles himself will be made great. (Note: And Jesus confirms that even as God’s chosen Messiah, “The son of man did not come to be served but to serve” (Matthew 20 v 28). And remember God Himself loves those who are humble, as he confirms in Isaiah 66 v 2, “I (God) Myself Created the whole universe! I am pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me.” Amen Amen Amen.)

(Note: before I continue, God has just given me a little parable for those who keep nine tenths of the Law, and think they are fine. Remember that the Holy Spirit is God’s Helper and Witness and sees and keeps the real Law with God’s Will and kindness to the fore. You see, a woman who calls to my house and who often pretends to be close to God and highly spiritual is not, as God has told me that even though she is spiritual, she has chosen to put her dead relatives before God and thus blatantly ignores God’s Command

and contacts them all the time. God, as part of His Holy Law, has told us clearly, “Any man or women who consults (contacts) spirits of the dead shall be stoned to death; any person who does this is responsible for his own death” (Leviticus 20 v 27). This shows in God’s eyes that it warrants the same punishment as someone who has committed murder (Leviticus 24 v 17).

Yet the person who chooses to ignore God’s Law does it and if her brother were gay and sexually active and even if he committed sexual acts, this same woman would still put her brother before God. God Sees through all our charades and falsehoods and where our hearts truly lie. This is also why I still can’t get why Catholic priests, who are supposed to be trained in Scripture, still can’t see that holding onto the old customs, relics and devotion to saints, yes even Mary, is against God’s Holy Law that is eternal (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29). The Gospel is only an invitation to us gentiles to join God’s Holy people (see John 10 v 16, Isaiah 56 v 8). Those who argue about this will be shown up to be real fools, for God’s Law is perfect. We Christians should be trying to please God and thus try to keep as much of His full Law as possible just to please Him and not how much we can avoid it, thereby using Christianity as an excuse and a front to hide from God’s Holy Law Amen. How many priests today like to be called “Father” by the public? Are you not just like the Pharisees in this? when Jesus has told us as plain as day, “Do not call anyone here on earth ‘Father’ for your only Father is God” Amen (see Matthew 23 v 9 above).

Anyways, the Parable God gave me to explain this is: A wealthy king once had a very valuable cargo to deliver to a distant land, so he recruited ten owners of good sea boats and their boats to deliver the cargo. The day before, the man came to the first owner and said, “I am going to examine your boats for soundness and have brought along my experts, to help me. We will be back later.” So the first boat owner rallied around to tell the others to double check their boats for holes and sea worthiness. When the king returned, he told his helper, “Jump on board and check those ten boats. Seven were sound on first inspection. The other three had minor faults, one, a sail had to be fixed and re-fitted; two, was untidy but sturdy so just needed a clean. One was spotless but the helper said, “I don’t like

the boat-woman – she is very arrogant.” “Mmh!” the king said, “Maybe I will give her a chance.”

An hour later, the cargo was nearly loaded and the helper noticed the sail on the woman’s boat had been changed to a smaller one with nice colours. He reported this to the king. The king asked his expert helper, “Will that sail last the journey?” the expert said, “As the weather is now, maybe, but if a storm brews up, I don’t think so.”

So the king went to the woman, “Why did you change your sail, when my expert had already passed your boat sea-worthy as it was?” “Because I wanted to,” she said. The king replied, “This is a very valuable cargo and I can’t sanction your boat as safe, so I will have to decline.”

When the trip was over, the king went down to pay the men and he gave them an extra bonus for carrying a tenth extra each. The woman shrugged her shoulders and said, “I don’t care!” the king looked at his expert and said, “I see what you mean now!”

Many modern people, even Christians, have become very, very opinionated and so stubbornly arrogant, that they don’t want to be helped or shown what is right and how to see, hear and understand God. When they arrive at the Judgement thinking, “God needs me anyways! I am so and so and I am so important!” God looks at these people and says, “Are you sure it’s not you who need Me? For I really don’t need you and what you offer. I have existed since before time began; actually, did you know? I made time Myself and the whole universe.”

Still arrogant, one shouts out, “Proove it!” so, God turns and says, “Don’t you know, to be able to exit time itself, you must first be Holy and able to stand next to Me – this is the only way.” To that the arrogant man said, “I’ll chance it, I’ll stand next to you God.” “By all means, my friend, try it!” so the man walks over and as he approached God, he melted and burned up by the intense heat of God’s Holiness. “Anyone else like to try?” A woman shouts out, “Where’s the man’s soul and spirit? For the spirit and soul are eternal.” God turns and points to a tiny speck of dust and says, “This is all that’s left.” “How?” asks the woman. “Ok,” says God, “The breath of life is returned to myself and the Light of his soul, which is now cleaned by My

Holy Fire; for I am not a waster, but all this man had in life is sin and that is completely burned by Hells Fire – see in My Hand, I hold up a speck of sin surrounded by my Shekinah, who is in charge of My Fire. What is left in this dark dot is sin, the thought of sin and before this day is out, I will destroy it completely. The dust on the ground is only clay and if you like you can try to bring your friend back to life – you won't succeed! – for I am the Source of all life, I am God.”

Then a huge gathering of pompous modern women spoke up, “God, many men have entered your Kingdom, do you not need women for them men? Won't you need us? for there are far too many men in there.” God turns and says, “Seven beauties appear right now!” and seven of the most stunningly beautiful natural beauties appeared. Their beauty was such that all the women looked ashamed at what they thought was beauty in themselves. “Wow!” they said, “and how do they look so humble and almost bashful, yet, they are obviously models? God says, “This is only for one man within and each will have a similar number. I will populate the earth with a humble Holy people and I will be their God. Now as for you noisy hags, angels take them away!” Amen.

As laughter and Joy were heard from the Kingdom, cries of pain and anguish were also heard from Hell.)

Jesus condemns their hypocrisy: 13. “How terrible for you teachers of the Law and Pharisees! You hypocrites! You lock the door to the Kingdom of Heaven in people's faces and you yourselves, don't go in, nor will you allow in those who are trying to enter! 15. How terrible for you, teachers of the Law and Pharisees! You hypocrites! You sail the seas and cross whole countries to win one convert; and when you succeed, you make him twice as deserving of Hell as you yourselves are! 16. How terrible for you, blind guides! You teach, ‘If someone swears by the Temple, he isn't bound by his vow; but if he swears by the gold in the Temple he is bound.’ Blind fools! Which is more important, the gold or the Temple which makes the gold Holy (By God's Power and Presence)? 18. You also teach, ‘If someone swears by the altar, he isn't bound by his vow; but if heswears by the gift on the altar, he is bound.’ 19 how blind you are! Which is the more important, the gift or the altar which makes the gift Holy (by God's Power and Holy

Presence)? 20. So then, when a person swears by the altar, he is swearing by it and by all the gifts on it; 21. and when he swears by the Temple, he is swearing by it and by God, who lives there; 22. And when someone swears by Heaven, he is swearing by God's Throne and by Him (God) who sits on it. 23. How terrible for you for you teachers of the Law and Pharisees! You hypocrites! You give to God a tenth of the seasoning herbs, such as mint, dill and cumin, but you neglect to obey the really important Teachngs of the Law, such as justice and mercy and honesty. These you should practice without neglecting the others. 24. Blind guides! You strain a fly out of your drink, but swallow a camel! 25. How terrible for you teachers of the Law and Pharisees! You hypocrites! You clean the outside of your cup and plate, while the inside is full of what you have obtained by violence and selfishness. 26. Bind Pharisee! Clean what is inside the cup first, and then the outside will be clean too! 27 How terrible for you, teachers of the Law and Pharisees! You hypocrites! You are like white washed tombs, which look fine on the outside but are full of bones and decaying corpses on the inside. 28. In the same way, on the outside you appear good to everybody, but on the inside you are full of hypocrisy and sins.

Jesus predicts their punishment: 29. "How terrible for you teachers of the Law and Pharisees! You hypocrites! You make fine tombs for the prophets and decorate the monuments of those who lived good lives; 30. and you claim that if you had lived during the time of your ancestors, you would not have done what they did and killed the prophets. 31. So you actually admit that you are the descendants of those who murdered the prophets! 32. Go on, then, finish what your ancestors started! 33. You snakes and sons of snakes! How do you expect to escape from being condemned to Hell? 34. And so I tell you I will send you prophets and wise men and teachers; you will kill some of them, crucify others and whip others in the synagogues and chase them from town to town. 35. As a result, the punishment for the murder of all innocent men will fall on you, from the murder of innocent abel to the murder of Zechariah son of Berachiah, whom you murdered between the Temple and the altar. 36. I tell you indeed: the punishment for all of these murders will fall on the people of this day!"

Jesus' love for Jerusalem: 37. "Jerusalem, Jerusalem! You kill the prophets and stone the messengers God has sent you! How many times have I

wanted to put my arms round all your people, just as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you would not let me! 38. And so your Temple will be abandoned and empty. 39. From now on, I tell you, you will never see me again until you say, 'God bless him who comes in the name of the Lord (God).'"

(A Revelation: if nine devils and one human spirit torture a blind folded man, when God comes to the man still blind folded and asks, "Which one was worse?" The man answers, "God, they were all the same, they never relented." Such is the man who sins – he is like a devil. Amen Amen Amen.)

CHAPTER 24 MATTHEW:

Jesus speaks of the destruction of the Temple: 1. Jesus left and was going away from the Temple when his disciples came to him to call his attention to its buildings. 2. "Yes," he said, "you may well look at all these. I tell you this: not a single stone here will be left in its place; every one of them will be thrown down." (Note: Jesus may well have been talking about the destruction of the Temple itself to come after his own death, resurrection and ascension, but he may also be alluding to God's disgust and His dealings with the Jewish leaders of his time, foretelling that not a single one will enter the Kingdom of Heaven. Remember, he also called himself the "Stone that was rejected became the most important one of all" (Matthew 21 v 42).

Troubles and persecutions: 3. As Jesus sat on the Mount of olives, the disciples came to him in private. "Tell us when all this will be?" they asked "and what will happen to show that it is the time for your coming and the end of the age?" (Note: this is another confirmation to the fact that Judgement Day is in fact only the last day of this present age, after which the Kingdom of Heaven, lead by God's Messiah will rule on earth forever.) 4. Jesus answered, "Be on your guard and do not let anyone deceive you. 5. Many men, claiming to speak for me will come and say, 'I am the Messiah!' and they will deceive many people. (Note: there are two things here, firstly is a more subtle form which alludes to someone who claims to speak the authentic message of the Messiah, and instead is only passing on tradition and falsehood; yes, even those in our own church who point people in the direction of praying to saints, including Mary, if this diverts people's attention from the Living God and His eternal Law; for remember! Jesus was "humble in spirit" and directed us to two things only: his Father, our God and kindness to each other Amen. The second is the more sinister which is to claim you are Jesus yourself and thus be a false Messiah. Even though the same Spirit that was in Jesus can be in any man; this Spirit is the Spirit of Truth and will only guide this way, and we know that Jesus is in Heaven awaiting God's Command to return for Judgement with His angels Amen.) 6. You are going to hear the noise of battles close by and the news of battles far away; but do not be troubled. Such things must happen, but they do not mean the end has come. 7. Countries will fight each other,

kingdoms will attack one another. There will be famines and earthquakes everywhere. 8. All these things are like the first pains of childbirth. 9. Then you will be arrested and handed over to be punished and be put to death. All mankind will hate you because of me. 10. Many will give up their faith at that time; they will betray one another and hate one another. 11. Such will be the spread of evil that many people's love will grow cold. 13. But whoever holds out to the end will be saved. 14. And this Good News about the Kingdom will be preached through all the world for a witness to all mankind; and then the end will come. (Note: When Jesus spoke these Words, they hardly left Israel itself. However, indeed his message was spread and many of these things he spoke of have already happened and is there a nation or even a person on earth who has not heard of Jesus by now?

The Qur'an has actually aided the spread of Jesus' simple message, to worship God alone and to love one another and that he is God's Messiah. Also, the Qur'an talks of His Kingdom after the great Judgement of God who Sees all, describing it as "Blissful Gardens with great opulence, where no sinful or idle chat is heard," (see Qur'an 56:25) Glory be to God Amen.

I could say that with the coming of science, the theory of evolution, the age of industrialisation and pollution, that indeed many have now all but lost true faith except those firm believers, whom I pray for everyday, that God will keep you strong, be you a Muslim, Christian or Jew and that He will strengthen your faith. Some may say, why don't I pray for hope and love too? but I have just been corrected on this from above that faith is but the plant of the seed of love and hope is but a flower on that same plant Amen.

God has also permitted by His Grace (which simply means: we don't deserve it) me, yes me personally, to intervene and block the coming of all of the false messiahs. He has permitted me to defeat them in Spirit, by the Truth, with the Guidance of God Himself and His Holy Servant, the Holy Spirit. This has very little to do with the real Jesus himself, as, let's say, he is safe with God! This has to do with these false messiahs, one after another, coming before me in spirit and presenting (by God's Own Will and Permission) feelings of 'they are right and I am wrong' and they hurt me deeply, as I felt every doubt. Yet, by God's Guidance, I have defeated them

all by Truth and the Holy Spirit who guided me through and in all the Scriptures, revealing one Truth: that God alone is One and God alone and that Jesus is the Messiah and we must seek and try to find God by at least calling God and asking Him to Guide us; for this is the only way we can ever succeed and thus beat Satan, by doing God's Will for us individually. Only by God's Guidance can we worship Him alone and really love each other. We simply can't do it alone. This is why, I actually love the Qur'an, for its simplicitic message to put God first in everything Amen Amen Amen. However, I urge Muslims one thing, please don't fight over God's titles given to Jesus – leave this strictly to God and don't argue with Christians who call Jesus, "The son of God." This is God's Business alone and He will sort it all out at the Judgement. It is God's Will for now, that we all, Jews, Christians and Muslims worship God, our God, the One Jesus called his Father and his God (see John 20 v 17) alone, and to do good deeds for each other. Pray to Him! Talk to Him! Call Him! and as the Qur'an says, God Speaking first person, "Call Me and I will answer you" (Qur'an 40:60) Amen. God has already seconded this many years ago even before the sending down of the Qur'an, through the prophet Joel 2 v 32, "But all who ask the Lord for help will be saved" and again through Isaiah 49 v 23, "Whoever waits for My Help will not be disappointed." And so I say, if you are sincere and call God and ask Him for His Guidance, then He will give it to you and you will be saved Amen.)

The Awful horror: 15. "You will see 'The Awful horror' of which the prophet Daniel spoke (see Daniel 9 v 17) it will be standing in the Holy Place. (Note to the reader: understand what this means (this note is in Bible)). (Note: Personally, I have no idea what this means – but God has told me, it will be an evil man who will challenge Him, Almighty God publically above the Temple in Jerusalem in some kind of sphere-shaped flying machine. To me, personally, I don't even want to know anything about evil and evil persons; all I want to do is pray and talk to God all day long, forever and ever, in my mind; so as I am always in contact with God, the One. He, then, Leads me to do good deeds, but His will is more important. For example, if I came into a lot of money and I decided to feed thousands of poor people, yet, forget God – it is worthless to me. Yet, if God asks me to talk to one lonely person and tell them about God Himself, then, this is more important – because I

am doing His Will Amen.) 16. Then those who are in Judaea must run to the hills. 17. A man who is on the roof of his house must not take the time to go down and get his belongings from the house. 18. A man who is in the field must not go back to get his cloak. 19. How terrible it will be in those days for women who are pregnant and for mothers with babies! 20. Pray to God that you will not have to run away during the winter or on the Sabbath! (Note: to Christians, did Jesus say pray to me? No! He said, "Pray to God!") 21. For the trouble at that time will be far more terrible than any there has ever been, from the beginning of the world to this very day. Nor will there be anything like it again. 22. But God has already reduced the number of days; had he not done so, nobody would survive. For the sake of His chosen people however, God will reduce the days (Note: Remember God's chosen people are not just Jews, but all good Jews, Muslims and Christians who believe in God – (see John 10 v 16, Isaiah 56 v 7), so fear not – call God now! Amen and you will be known to Himself Amen. Thus God will Command His Messiah and angels to save you Amen. Today as I edit, God adds Himself, "Don't worry Alan, none will be lost who are Mine." To return to this Book, this is a time of punishment to be sent on the earth, however, God has reduced it to three days, the same amount of time that Jesus was in the grave, physically as his spirit with soul etc had gone up to Heaven as we know from Luke 23 v 43 as he said to the repentant thief, "This day you will be in Paradise with me." During these three days though, God will shake the earth and terrify the disbelievers on earth and in the world of the dead, for their neglect of Him, the Almighty, in life. The true believers will have no fear and this is no joke, or chance misprint or words with no foundation, No! for God's Holy spirit will be sent out with Joy from the Fourth Heaven (in Red Light) and peace and love (from the Messiah – for this is the Messiah's own Light Colour, yes, Love in Yellow) to strengthen their faith. They will know that God is about to come with His Messiah and Holy angels and His chosen witnesses to Judge the nations, all humanity from Adam to the last baby born. Also all evil angels and Heavenly beings and evil thoughts will be cast into Hell before the Kingdom of God on earth starts in full, where peace, justice, kindness, love and joy will be found everywhere and sin and death will be no more and will be destroyed forever Amen Amen Amen. I tell you believers, all of you, no matter where you are from, call God now and ask Him to strengthen your faith and I

assure you all, you will actually rejoice as the world shakes and crumbles around you and the disbelievers go grey in the face from worry and despair. As God said in Isaiah 49 v 23, “No one who waits for My Help will be disappointed.”

23. “Then, if anyone says to you, ‘Look, here is the Messiah!’ or ‘There he is!’ – do not believe him. (Remember! I have said already God has permitted me with His Help and Guidance to defeat all of these already – so God has waived this) 24. For false messiahs and false prophets will appear; they will perform great miracles and wonders in order to deceive even God’s chosen people, if possible (Note: They have come and I with God and His Holy spirit, We have defeated them all, so, they have failed. Why? Because Jesus has prayed so hard to God that He would not subject the world to this ridicule by Satan. For the disbelievers would relish it but those chosen ones whom God and the Messiah Love so dearly would suffer too much and thus God has slain them by me; yes me, myself with God’s Training, Tutoring, Help, Advice, Strength and Courage so the Messiah can have a half-smile, for he knows there is much more turmoil to come through the evil-one whom Satan will enter and boast, but this man will be arrogant and against God and thus not a false messiah and he will hate all religion and even the mention of God Amen. However, in my vision the other night as I talked to God, Satan himself tried to cover my back with like dark tar, evil sin, but I smiled at God, for he could not penetrate the Holy Spirit who is in me and just the same this evil one can not enter the heart’s of believers; so, my people be strong, God will give us the complete and final victory and this is why, I can say in all truth, that there will be no return of Satan or his evil ones for a second round as may be hinted at in Revelations and why is this? Because God decides all prophecy and is in complete control of the future and is not subject to man’s simple tyings of thread and book. He is God, The Almighty, there is no other! Get down and worship Him the Glorious One, who is Greater than time itself you fools, for He Existed since before it began and in fact, He Created it too along with everything Amen. Glory be to God Amen.) 25. Listen! I have told you this before the time comes. 26. Or, if people should tell you, ‘look he is out in the desert!’ – don’t go there; or if they say, ‘Look, he is hiding here!’ – don’t believe it. 27. For the son of man (Jesus the Messiah) will come like the

lightening which flashes across the whole sky from the east to the west. 28. Wherever there is a dead body, the vultures will gather.” (Note: I never understood this until now, this minute. This simply means: the devils and evil spirits will gather around the disbelievers in God, the Almighty, who alone is God and will confuse them even more that they already are. There is only one way out – listen very carefully! – “CALL GOD! CALL GOD NOW, TODAY, BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE! Amen.”)

The coming of the son of man: 29. “Soon after the trouble of those days, the Sun will grow dark, the moon will no longer shine, the stars will fall from Heaven and the Powers in Space will be driven from their courses. (Note: recently I had a terrifying dream wherein I saw a huge aeroplane like in space, high in the sky and these powers in space were in disarray. I felt God’s anger from above and someone was challenging Him and did not care if all creation was thrown into chaos. As the Pleiades stars were moved from west to east, I felt a great soulless evil at work, yet God, in my heart and soul and spirit spoke within me, “Don’t worry, it is easy for Me to put them back (the stars)” Amen. Glory be to God Amen.) 30. Then the sign of the son of man will appear in the sky; and all peoples of earth will weep as they see the son of man coming on the clouds of Heaven with Power and Great Glory. 31. The Great Trumpet will sound, and he will send out his angels to the four corners of the earth and they will gather his chosen people from one end of the world to the other. (Note: This alludes to the fact that people, by their faith in God, the One, and not by their births will be God’s chosen people and will include, Jews, Christians and Muslims and all who believe in God and do good deeds because of this Amen. It also tells that all will weep; yet some will weep with tears of Joy and others will weep with tears of regret Amen. Also, again, we must not forget God Himself, the Almighty, in all of this and even though, Jesus here, describes himself in great Power and Glory, these are given to him by God, who will be with him and at his left hand side, as Jesus further explains in Matthew 26 v 64, “You will see the son of man sitting on the right of the Almighty and coming on the clouds of Heaven!” So, this proves that indeed God Himself, The Almighty in Person will sit beside Jesus at the Judgement. We may only see a Form of Light like Holy Fire, with Light emanating from Him, for to see His

Face, we would firstly have to be purified by His Holy Self, for Himself, yet we will see both Thrones, God's and the Messiah's on His Right. Wow!)

The lesson of the fig-tree: 32. Let the fig tree teach you a lesson. When its branches become green and tender and it starts putting out leaves, you know the summer is near 33. In the same way when you see all these things, you will know that the time is near, ready to begin. 34. Remember all these things will happen before the people now living have all died. 35. Heaven and earth will pass away but my Words will never pass away.” (Note: Firstly, above, Jesus also said elsewhere that it will be like the time of Noah, people ate and drank and even married, right up to the day when Noah went into the boat – (see Matthew 24 v 37-39). Also we must not forget that Jesus also said, “No one knows the End, only God Himself, neither the angels nor the son of man (Jesus himself)” (Matthew 24 v 36, below). There is also the strange mention of the possibility of Jesus keeping John, his disciple alive until his return – would this fulfil these words in v 34? (see John 21 v 22) or is there some other hidden meaning? Or is it simply that Jesus did not envisage that the Judgement day would be so long in coming, for he himself openly admitted that he did not know this? One more thing in v 35, here, where Jesus alludes to the passing away of Heaven and earth, well, he is merely stating that the end of the age will be the Judgement; then, the Kingdom of God on earth; then, at the very end of time, we will become Immortal like God and go outside time to be with Him as He was before time began. In this state we will still remember Jesus Words but Heaven and earth will be no longer necessary to sustain us Amen. God may choose to keep Heaven and earth for another while so as we can learn and fully understand its workings etc. However, this is God's choice. Someday God will end it all as we know it but in Him, then, will we truly live and only He Knows what He has prepared Himself, but fear not, for God is Immense, Imeasurable by our human minds' capacity; yet, He can Create such beauty as a flower, or a butterfly or the sound of a bird singing or the taste of sweet fruit, the smell of perfume, the touch of a hand; so, He is quite a Creative Creator Amen Amen Amen.)

(A Parable: if I am a Christian who lives in a Christian society, who gets jealous at the mention of the new mosque being built close by, ask yourself, why are you jealous? Do you feel threatened? Now stop! You must just take

one look at why God might want this mosque! Is God our Father, our Creator, the centre of attention in our Christian mass on Sunday? If you are honest you will say, Jesus is. Now God wants to be first, to be put first. It is His Right as God the Creator alone, the same God of Adam, Noah, Abraham, Moses, and believe it or not but the same God of 'our Christian' Jesus. Yes, Jesus' God too, the same God who in the Law given to Moses, describes Himself as, "I tolerate no rivals" or "I am an Impassioned God" (see Exodus 20 v 5, Deuteronomy 5 v 9) and who says in the Book of Isaiah, "I and I alone am God, there is no other god" (Isaiah 45 v 5). So, if the Muslims worship Him alone and treat Jesus as a brother and the Messiah, is God not happy with this? Call into this mosque! See how Muslims worship! Ask the Imam to explain and listen to his sermon. You will see that we are actually very similar and there is very little in the way of offense that you will find in its doctrines. As I said before about our differences and opinions on what God calls Jesus, we must leave these to God and thus our Christian responsibility, by which we will be judged, is to worship God alone and to love our neighbours as ourselves as Jesus himself did and showed us how to by his example Amen.

Now from God's point of view, think, if your wife asked you when you are going to town for the weekly shop: "Get ten items, bread, fruit, vegetables, rice, cereals, milk, biscuits and soap, toothpaste and toilet paper." Suppose you come home with the last three items only, what are you going to eat for the week? It is like this with God: God gives us ten Commandments, if we even live nine and forget one, we struggle. If we only live one or two or three, then we really struggle. Except with God, there is no returning the second time if you forgot something and you must survive on what you got in life; so, pay attention! and read the shopping list properly! Amen.

And you know, the most important thing on God's shopping list is to worship Him alone, yes Himself Allah (The Most-High), the One Jesus calls "My Father" and "My God" (John 20 v 17).

No one knows the day or the hour: 36. "No one knows however, when that day and hour will come – neither the angels in Heaven or the son; the Father (God) alone knows. (Note: The Qur'an teaches the same thing: "They ask you (Muhammad) about the Hour, say, 'it is known only to your Lord.'")"

(see Qur'an 79:42-44). 37. The coming of the son of man will be like what happened in the time of Noah. 38. In the days before the flood people ate and drank, men and women married, up to the very day Noah went into the boat; 39 yet they did not realise what was happening until the flood came and swept them all away. That's how it will be when the son of man comes. (Note: It has just been revealed to me that the firm believers in God, regardless of birth, will be as Noah, they will not know the Day or the Hour, but they will feel themselves being strengthened and tutored and guided by God and His Holy Spirit, so as you will be well prepared and ready as Noah was. So, in effect, we, as firm believers, are building our spiritual arks in this life preparing for the Day of Judgement. the man who laughs and scoffs, saying, "It will never come," will drown! Amen. 40. At that time two men will be working in a field: one will be taken away, the other will be left behind." (Note: If we look back to Jesus' parable, given to him by God, about the angels and the fishermen "Sorting the catch into buckets" you may understand – (see Matthew 13 v 47-50).) 42. Be on your guard, then, (ready!) because you do not know what day your Lord (God) will come. 43. If the owner of a house knew when the thief would come, you can be sure that he would stay awake and not let the thief break into his house. 44. So, then, you must always be ready, because the son of man will come at an hour when you are not expecting him." (Note: This is one of the most important fundamental principals of Qur'anic Teaching and is held, quite rightly, in very high esteem – the state of readiness, fear, mindfulness and constant awareness of God's Presence Being everywhere with His all Seeing, all Hearing and all Pervasive Qualities. In the Qur'an, this is known as "Taqwa" and has to be awarded by God to each believer and is an essential and integral part of every true Muslim (see Quran 47:17). Amen.

Also, many may associate these past few verses with those alive at the time of the Judgement, but this is true for everyone for we must be in a state of readiness for our individual deaths that may come before the Judgement itself and thus when we are resurrected back into our bodies, we know that we are still ready by God's Spirit, as we were when we left life, regardless of God having given us Paradise as a gift after life until its coming. Jesus also said that "all people everywhere will see this Judgement" meaning all the dead and the living will be judged. God Himself has foretold this in Scripture

too, e.g. Psalm 75 v 2, “I the Lord have set aside a day for judgement and I will judge with fairness.”)

The Faithful or unfaithful servant: 45. “Who, then, is the faithful and wise servant? He is the one that his master has placed in charge of the other servants to give them their food at the proper times. 46. How happy that servant is if his master finds him doing this when he comes home! 47. Indeed, I tell you, the master will put that servant in charge of all his property. But if he is a bad servant, he will tell himself that his master will not come back for a long time, 49. and he will begin to beat his fellow-servants and to eat and drink with drunkards. 50 then that servants master will come back one day when the servant does not expect him and at a time he does not know. 51. The master will cut him in pieces and make him share the fate of the hypocrites. There he will cry and grind his teeth.” (We must remember this rule applies to all, even Jesus, for if Jesus had forgotten God and had turned to a wicked life God would have punished him. In just the same way, God or His Messiah as His Commander, will do the same to all who turn away, even if Jesus’ own disciples did. Our only guarantee in life is one on One with God. A personal constant relationship with Him, the Almighty, is required and not a list of people you know in high places Amen.

Also, we see here mentioned the state of drunkenness and the Qur’an’s advice and teaching on this and other intoxicants, even gambling: the disadvantages far outweigh the advantages (see Qur’an 2:219). Also, we must never come near a house of prayer in a state of drunkenness (see Qur’an 4:43). It also tells us that while we are drunk Satan can lead us into sin more easily; thus it advises strongly to shun alcohol and intoxicants altogether (Qur’an 5:90-93). This also advises that it is so important not to forget God even if you did drink and if you do, don’t cast God aside for sinful ways. It also hints at those who do drink, by the Law of Moses, that they still have to face the Judgement and thus basically if they put drink before God, they may be left alone with the drink they put before God in the first place at the Judgement and find themselves alone without God (see Qur’an 7 v 31-32). There is also the mention that in God’s Kingdom that the drink passed around “will cause no drunkenness, headiness, headache or intoxication” (Qur’an 56:19), telling that God does not need alcohol for people to have a good time Amen.

Just yesterday, as I edit today, I read in the second Book of Adam, that it was Genun, a descendant of the Murderer cain, and whom had Satan in him, who first taught men to make strong drink below God's Holy Mountain and thus infers that on His Holy mountain men had no need for alcohol. There is also one more thing that Jesus himself mentions in relation to this and it is, "We must be like children to enter the Kingdom of Heaven" (Matthew 18 v 3-4). Do children drink? Or have they need of it? God gave me parable last night as I edit today and it is directly related to this subject: People who pass the time drinking and who waste their lives away leaving God as a mere possibility that hopefully will come good at the Judgement, are like a man who owned a fat untrained race horse and chanced running him in a big horse race saying, "Ah sure I'll chance him anyways. If your not in you can't win!" etc. Does he honestly expect his horse to run well? let alone even finish the race? No he does not! So, how then does he expect to suddenly find God, having drank his life away talking nonsense, gossip and 'news'? He may well get a shock! However, as with his horse, unless a miracle happened, that horse could never even run, never mind win a race, so he knows deep in his heart and soul that he has indeed neglected God in life and eventhough initially, he might chance to say, "Oh God I never knew, nobody told me about you." With one look from God he instantly knows and thinks, "I know, that's not going to work is it? I know I wasted my life and chanced a gamble on their being a superkind God, when I really knew it all along but chose the comfortable attractions and distractions of a sinful and negligent life ignoring God as a distant idea on the far horizon." And the funny thing is, God is a Superkind God and yet, if He did let you into Heaven after ignoring Him in life, if you permitted yourselves to enter, you would act like spoiled children and would not be one bit thankful for it and would, because of God's Leniency, not respect Him as the One Constant in all existence. After a while you would actually not be happy there either, for you would eventually come to the truth and would leave Heaven itself. You see, God has already put a sense of righteousness into our souls and unless we respond to God's directing of it, we know it can never work. This is why Jesus compares God to a good father, who has exactly all the attributes one expects and needs, yes, correction when needed, gentle guidance when required and reward for things well done. Glory be to Him, the One, our Heavenly Father and Creator forever Amen Amen Amen.)

CHAPTER 25 MATTHEW:

The parable of the ten girls: (Note: Read Qur'an 57:12-15). 1. "At that time the Kingdom of Heaven will be like this. once there were ten girls who took their oil lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. 2. Five of them were foolish and the other five were wise. 3. The foolish ones took their lamps but did not take any extra oil with them, 4. while the wise ones took containers full of oil for their lamps. 5. The bridegroom was late in coming, so the girls began to nod and fall asleep. 6. It was already midnight when the cry rang out, 'Here is the bridegroom! Come and meet him!' 7. The ten girls woke up and trimmed their lamps. 8. Then the foolish ones said to the wise ones, 'let us have some of your oil, because our lamps are going out.' 9. 'No, indeed,' the wise ones answered, 'there is not enough for you and for us. Go to the shop and buy some for yourselves. 10. So, the foolish girls went off to buy some oil; and while they were gone, the bridegroom arrived. The five girls who were ready went in with him to the wedding feast, and the door was closed. 11. Later the other girls arrived. 'Sir, sir! Let us in!' they cried out. 12. 'Certainly not! I don't know you,' the bridegroom answered." 13. And Jesus concluded, "Be on your guard, then, because you do not know the Day or the Hour." (Note: This is another one of my favourite parables along with "The parable of the sower" (Matthew 13 v 1-9). To the firm believer, God speaks to us in these parables to reinsure us of the fact that it is all worth it. Patience and Faith in God and good deeds will be rewarded.

To the doubtful person or one still searching the injustice of, "Why didn't the five wise girls share there oil?" and "Did not Jesus speak of sharing and loving your enemies even?" However, to those Blessed with God's Own insight, like me, myself, and I don't boast of this but I thank God everyday for this; as I constantly strive to please Him, the Almighty, always and thus as a brother of Jesus, this parable means: God's Holy spirit, as God's helper and witness and holder of Truth, when told at the Judgement by God Himself, "Shine your Light Spirit!" and "Show the Truth spirit!" Well, those with this Light within their hearts will shine – visibly! Yes! as Daniel talked about (Daniel 12 v 2-3). I tell you, Jesus may have used parables but for those with eyesight and insight, hearing and understanding from God, he really hinted at what is visible to God now and His Holy spirit and will be to

all on the Day the curtain is pulled back and we all, good and bad, will see the Light visibly as God Commands its Shining. So, when this happens, the time of testing is over and even if one wanted to go back and live again to get this Light of Faith, your time alas is now up, so you couldn't anyways. This explains explains why Jesus always wants to share but alas, this Light is within each individual carried from life and can't be transferred to one another at the Judgement when the "door" is closed. It may seem unfair to some, who don't yet understand this but if you have worked hard for this Light, you will know it is your right Amen.

Now let me include the Qur'an's take on this and see that it too, even furthers this hint of Jesus' in the above parable. It lends more insight to those whom God has given sight, hearing and understanding to. "On the Day you (Muhammad) see the believers, both men and women, with their Light streaming out ahead of them and to their right, (they will be told), 'The good news for you today is that there are Gardens graced with flowing streams where you will stay: that is the supreme triumph!' On the same day, the hypocrites, both men and women, will say to the believers, 'Wait for us! let us have some of your Light!' a wall with a door will be erected between them: inside it lies mercy, outside lies torment. The hypocrites will call out to the believers, 'Were we not with you?' they will reply, 'Yes but you allowed yourselves to be tempted, you were hesitant, doubtful, deceived by false hopes until God's Command came – the Deceiver (Satan) tricked you about God. Today no ransom will be accepted from you or from the disbelievers: your home is the Fire – that is where you belong – a miserable destination!'" (See Qur'an 57:12-15).

God has commanded me or Guided me to join together and point out what has been hinted at from Daniel to Jesus and through to Muhammad about this Light. God has explained this to me further, starting about almost thirty years ago in 1991, but now it is time to pass it on to you.

Life is a test and it has nothing to do with Christian, Muslim or Jew! Since the coming of Jesus and when he sent the first apostles to the gentiles to bid them come to the Mighty God, your Creator and love one another! Can you see? Can you hear? Can you understand? If you can, then you already have this Light within you and may God Bless you and continue to

strengthen your faith in Himself. And so does God allow me, in His Holy Name to Bless you too and so I do, "Bless you my children of Light." I erupt with emotion and feeling as this Blessing is passed to you Amen.)

The parable of the three servants: 14. "At that time the Kingdom of Heaven will be like this. Once there was a man who was about to go on a journey; he called his servants and put them in charge of his property. 15. He gave to each one according to his ability: to one he gave five thousand coins, to another he gave two thousand, and to another he gave one thousand. Then he left on his journey. 16. The servant who had received five thousand coins went off at once and invested his money and earned another five thousand. 17. In the same way the servant who had received two thousand coins earned another two thousand. 18. But the servant who had received one thousand coins went off, dug a hole in the ground and hid his master's money. 19. After a long time the master of those servants came back and settled accounts with them. 20. The servant who had received five thousand coins came in and handed over the other five thousand. 'you gave me five thousand coins, sir,' he said, 'look! Here are another five thousand that I have earned.' 21. Well done, you good and faithfully in managing small amounts, so I will put you in charge of large amounts. Come on in and share my happiness!' 22. Then the servant who had been given two thousand coins came in and said, 'You gave me two thousand coins, sir. Look! Here are another two thousand that I earned.' 23. 'Well done, you good and faithful servant!' said his master. 'You have been faithful in managing small amounts, so I will put you in charge of large amounts. Come in and share my happiness!' 24. Then the servant who had received one thousand coins came in and said, 'Sir, I know you are a hard man; you reap harvests where you did not sow and you gather crops where you did not scatter seed. 25. I was afraid, so I went off and hid your money in the ground. Look! Here is what belongs to you.' 26. 'You bad and lazy servant!' his master said. 'You knew, did you, that I reap harvests where I did not sow, and gather crops where I did not scatter seed? 27. Well then, you should have deposited my money in the bank and I would have received it all back with interest when I returned. 28. Now, take the money away from him and give it to the one who has ten thousand coins. 29. For to everyone who has something, even more will be given and he will have more than

enough; but the person who has nothing, even the little that he has will be taken away from him. 30. As for this useless servant – throw him out in the darkness; there he will cry and grind his teeth.” (Note as I edit: I used to think this was quite mean myself when I was young and thus never really liked this parable. However, if once again, we compare this to the Light of Faith in one’s heart, then, it all makes sense; so we can compare it again to the girls with no oil or indeed the passage from the Qur’an above Amen.)

(Just a note aside while in our local church this evening for mass, the second reading by Paul guided of course by God’s Holy Spirit “The Helper” (John 14 v 26), in his first letter to the Thessalonians 5 v 1-6, “There is no need to write to you brothers, about the times and occasions when these things will happen. For you yourselves know very well that it will come like a thief in the night. When people say, ‘everything is quite and safe,’ then suddenly destruction will hit them! It will come as suddenly as the pains that come from a woman in labour, there will be no way for anyone to escape it. But you brothers are not in the darkness and the day should not take you by surprise like a thief. No, all of you are people who belong to the Light (sons of the Light), who belong to the day. We do not belong to the night or to the darkness. So then, we should not be sleeping like the others. We should be awake and sober.”

For me this is a giant ‘pat on the back’ showing me God’s hand and His Spirit at work all the time in a very coherent and well orchestrated way; for the Lord is so Wise. Glory be to Him! Amen.

Anyways what do you think today’s Gospel was? Yes, “The parable of the three servants” that I (We, God be praised) have just written giving me pat no. two on the back. I or no one could organise this kind of coincidence or synchronism, only God Himself Amen.

I also visited our closest mosque yesterday where a small gathering of foreign Muslims and doctors and hospital workers gather for worship. The speaker and leader in prayer for the day gave a beautiful message to Muslims about accepting all humanity, Christians, Jews, Muslims and even non-believers as “God’s Created beings,” and by, “our example,” are we seen by the world. On my way home from the little temporary mosque my Syrian friend asks, “Why do we Christians worship or pray to saints like

Mary?" The parable God gave me to answer him with is worthy of note: "Did you ever watch children playing with toys? As adults, who can see in an adult way, do we say to our children, 'Stop playing with toys! - It is silly and not adult like.'? No! We watch and have patience. When God's time to explain comes and is right, only then can we explain" Amen Amen Amen. Lord God, my duty is to bind, not separate, for Lord, You are Lord of all Amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

(Note: To return to the previous parable, when Jesus mentions the master as being hard and one "who reaps where he did not sow and harvests where he did not scatter seed" was he alluding to himself as the Messiah also harvesting a crop of Muslim people at the Judgement where he did not directly sow the seed of Light by his Gospel but will later harvest those who were planted by Muhammad and Gabriel? The apostles and those they too were to convert? Some Jewish rabbi's Teachings based on Torah and the Teachings of the prophets and those who opened their hearts to Truth? Remember, at God's Judgement there will be only one religion Amen and God will sort our differences by getting rid of all falsehoods Amen. This is the third time today that this thought has trickled down to me from God. Had God told Jesus that he would reap where he did not so? as the angels were to sow the the Qur'an for God and even the Torah before and after Jesus bringing of the Gospel to the Jews too? for man can receive true faith from various sources, the Gospel, the Torah and Prophet's Teachings, the Qur'an and even simple Word of mouth. Anything that causes a man to return to his Creator so as he may have a relationship with Him and thus will be Guided by God into doing good for others. We don't necessarily need sophisticated degrees in theology to understand God and love of one another. Afterall, this is all we are Judged on by God; for God Himself once said, "I made things plain and simple but mankind has chosen to complicate them" (see Ecclesiastes 7 v 29).)

(Note: As I edit today, I again, had a dream last night and I can see that these dreams are well placed by God so I don't arrange where they are stuck in, no, I just add when I am called to add Amen. In this dream I was in Israel and was talking with some Palestinian people who seemed not so happy with the Jewish powers that be and with my mentioning that God wants to reinstate His Holy Temple in Jerusalem. As I looked at these sad

people who obviously had faith in God and I was just about to say, "But if it is the Will of God, would you not consider agreeing (to the Temple)?" and before I could speak these words the look of almost disillusionment in God's apparent abondonment of His Palestinian Muslim people, in the man's face, I just couldn't continue. I felt his pain. So, I was whizzed off into a jail setting underground wherein was a young Palestinian man seated on my right. There was a Jewish soldier or guard there and an apparent lawyer for justice, also a Jew, who was taunting the man and saying, "Your wife lost your first born baby in a miscarriage, ah isn't that sad! Maybe if she had a right man to 'bull' her she would have kept." I could scarcely believe what I was hearing and thought how this poor Palestinian man must be grieving for his baby and missing his wife and how in life, all he had tried to do was live humbly before his God Allah, also the God of the Jews. The Palestinian held himself well until finally taunted by so much teasing and indiscriminate and inhumane mental torture he spoke out, only to be met by a full forcefull punch in the face by the lawyer, who was supposed to act for justice. I was shocked and felt powerless as the Palestinian man fell over on his seat. I woke up disgusted with this Jewish inhumanity and thought, "God they havn't changed much since the time of the crucifying Pharisees in Jesus time and how could these possibly sit alongside Moses the peaceful?" Afterwards, I think how the Messiah will mangle them on his return and pick up that poor unjustly treated Palestinian and will reunite him with his wife and bring their child back to life by God's Power. How Jesus must cry when he sees such atrocities! Lord God, Jesus tried to teach one word to humanity and it is "Kindness." I await God's response on this and will include it as soon as He sends it Amen. I leave it in His Hands and I know that if it was up to God, and by the merit of the Jewish people, He would never even consider the reinstatement of the Temple, for He will burn any violent Jew at the Judgement and this will be done with Moses consent, not that God needs it Amen. You who hang onto violence and evil cold hearts and say, 'We are Abraham's descendants,' will vomit at the look of disgust in Abraham's face at this same Judgement as he disowns you as children of the Devil, Satan. I assure you Jews, not that you will listen, these Words are true. God's Decision to reinstate the Temple has nothing to do with you Jews, even though there is still a handful of good Jews. I know this as I have also seen this in a dream and I pray for you too, that God will keep your

hearts soft and true and kind and loving as God wants all hearts to be Amen, to enter Heaven and His Kingdom Amen and indeed this is the only way God accepts any heart, yes soft and loving and not hard and violent Amen. The decision to reinstate this is to fulfil Prophecy, for the evil one has to come and stand on top of the Temple and taunt God before the Judgement can happen. This I have spoken about in my (God's) first Book Manifestations and should have been started by now but the Jews were never good at listening so I will have to start it myself with God's Power of course. Today's date as I edit 2/10/2018 and I told you last week that the Higher angels with God Himself will collect me in five years from now and I feel will bring me into Israel (no aeroplane needed), to help start this building. However, I will not be siding with the Jews but for a few whom God will show me can be trusted and I will show a huge leniency towards God's Muslims Amen, who will be as much apart of this as the Jews, for they have kept Jerusalem Holy for so Long Amen and have pleased God night and day by their constant prayers. In the name of the Messiah, Jesus who is to return for the Judgement, I will prove to you Jews that Jesus was and still is the Messiah by fulfilling what you say he will do with your stones left on your graves for the reinstatement of God's Temple. By God's Power, I will call all these stones into the air and make one huge rock out of them and it will be placed over the front door of the entrance of the Temple after laying out the foundation for you without insulting a single Muslim Amen. As a sign to the Muslims, by God's Power, I will call the Kabah Stone in Mecca and place it central in the middle of this rock as the entrance's keystone. I will place my hands on it and it will shine white for all to see not that it is a relic or something to be admired but a sign from God Himself that he is with the Muslims. You Muslims then may divert your kiblah back to Jerusalem. Many will be healed and apparent peace will return. God Himself may even show His Own Glory like He did before in David and Solomon's time within the Temple itself. Alas the evil one, Ying of China, will come, as Satan will be in him, just as in Genun before and will be Godless, soulless, for his soul will have no Light of God left in it and he will hate the believers. He will be very powerful and will accomplish many military victories with ease, as Satan will have shown him new weaponry that the world has never seen before and will be advanced. Alas, and I am sick writing this stuff as I hate the soulless thought of it all, but God will

destroy him by a sudden return of the Messiah Jesus Amen. The strange thing is, as I write, this seems farfetched but as it happens it will feel as a normality and nothing too strange at all so that it truly will be like the time of Noah, “people will eat and drink and get married right up to the day that Noah got into the boat” Amen Amen Amen. The end will then come and God will reign forever after with His Messiah Jesus at the helm of His Kingdom Amen. The believers will be rewarded and will live in Bliss for eternity thereafter with their God close by forever Amen. Glory be to Him, the One, EL SHADDAI ALLAH.)

The Final Judgement: 31. “When the son of man comes as king and all The angels (God’s) with him, he will sit on his royal throne 32. And the people of all nations will be gathered before him. (Note: remember Matthew 26 v 64, “You will see the son of man seated at the right of the Almighty (God) and coming on the clouds of Heaven” and the reason I include this here is to show that Jesus will not be alone in the Judgement for God Himself will be seated beside him above and slightly to his left on His Own Throne. Jesus may have understood this to be self explanatory.) then he will divide them into two groups, just as a shepherd divides the sheep from the goats. 33. He will put the righteous people on his right and the others on his left. 34. Then, the king (Jesus) will say to the people on his right, ‘Come you that are Blessed by my Father (God) come and possess the Kingdom which has been prepared for you ever since the Creation of the world. 35. I was hungry and you fed me, thirsty and you gave me a drink; I was a stranger and you received me in your homes, 36. naked and you clothed me; I was sick and you took care of me, in prison and you visited me.’ 37. The righteous will then answer him (Jesus), ‘When, lord (Messiah) did we ever see you hungry and feed you, or thirsty and give you a drink? 38. When did we ever see you a stranger and welcome you in our homes, or naked and clothe you? 39. When did we ever see you sick or in prison and visit you?’ 40. The king will reply, ‘I tell you, whenever you did for one of the least important of these brothers of mine, you did it for me!’ 41. Then he will say to those on his left, ‘Away from me you that are under God’s Curse! Away to the eternal Fire prepared for the Devil (Satan) and his angels! 42 I was hungry but you would not feed me, thirsty but you would not give me a drink; 43. I was a stranger but you would not welcome me in your homes, naked but you

would not clothe me; I was sick and in prison but you would not take care of me.’ 44. Then they will answer, ‘When lord (Messiah), did we ever see you hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison and would not help you?’ 45. The king will reply, ‘I tell you, whenever you refused to help one of these least important ones, you refused to help me.’ 46. These then will be sent off to eternal punishment, but the righteous will go to eternal life.”

(Note: The Qur’an is very similar in its descriptions of the Great Judgement, however it also includes that, “The prophets and witnesses will be brought in” (see Qur’an 39:69) to aid in the Judgement, all of course by God’s Will, if He chooses Amen. Jesus agrees with this too as he mentions in John 5 v 45-46, Do not think however that I (Jesus) am the one who will accuse you (Jews) to my Father (God). Moses, in whom you have put your hope, is the very one who will accuse you. If you had really believed Moses, you would have believed me (Jesus), because he wrote about me (see Deuteronomy 18 v 14-21). But since you do not believe what he (Moses) wrote, how can you believe what I (Jesus) say?” I also include here a list of relevant verses from the Qur’an that may help the reader in understanding the Judgement Day, 37:19-49, 39:54-75, 57:12-15, 59:16-20, 69:13-37, 74:38-48, 80:38-42, 82:1-19, 89:22-30. I would advise the reader to take your time and don’t just pass this opportunity up to familiarise yourself with the Qur’an, every house should have one if one can afford to – it trains you for this Judgement of God. Also, if you read these as I have pointed them out with God’s Guidance, you will see that there is an inseparable link through all the Scriptures Amen. Take these Books as an exercise in understanding and pause to reflect on the readings within the Qur’an or elsewhere, the Gospel, and Bible (Torah included) Amen. Also, the most important part in all of this is to pray always and seek God’s Guidance. Talk to Him all day long everyday and you will find a relationship exists Amen. As I edit myself, I am now going to pause and get my Qur’an and pray and look these very readings up again Amen and God Willing, (In sha Allah!))

CHAPTER 26 MATTHEW:

The plot against Jesus: 1. When Jesus had finished teaching all these things, he said to the disciples, 2. "In two days, as you know, it will be the Passover festival and the son of man will be handed over to be crucified." 3. Then the chief priests and elders met together in the palace of Caiaphas the high priest, 4. and made plans to arrest Jesus secretly and put him to death. 5. "We must not do it during the festival," they said, "or the people will riot."

Jesus is anointed at Bethany: 6. Jesus was in Bethany at the house of Simon, a man who had suffered from a dreaded skin-disease. 7. While Jesus was eating, a woman came to him with an alabaster jar filled with an expensive perfume, which she poured on his head. 8. The disciples saw this and became angry, "Why all this waste?" they asked. 9. "This perfume could have been sold for a large amount and the money given to the poor!" 10. Jesus knew what they were saying, so he said to them, "Why are you bothering this woman? It is a fine and beautiful thing that she has done for me. 11. You will always have poor people with you (Up to the Judgement), but you will not always have me. 12. What she did was to pour this perfume on my body to get me ready for burial. 12. Now, I assure you that wherever this Gospel is preached all over the world, what she has done will be told in memory of her."

Judas agrees to betray Jesus: 14. Then one of the twelve disciples – the one named Judas Iscariot – went to the chief priests 15. and asked, "What will you give me if I betray Jesus to you?" They counted out thirty pieces of silver and gave them to him. 16. From then on Judas was looking for a good chance to hand Jesus over to them.

Jesus eats the Passover meal with his disciples: 17. On the first day of the festival of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus and asked him, "Where do you want us to get the Passover meal ready for you?" 18. "Go to a certain man in the city," he said to them, "and tell him: 'The Teacher says, my hour has come; my disciples and I will celebrate the Passover at your house.'" 19. The disciples did as Jesus had told them and prepared the Passover meal. 20. When it was evening, Jesus and the twelve disciples sat down to eat. 21. During the meal Jesus said, "I tell you, one of you will betray me." 22. The disciples were very upset and began to ask him, one

after the other, 'Surely, lord (Messiah) you don't mean me?' 23. Jesus answered, "One who dips his bread in the dish with me will betray me. 24. The son of man will die as the Scriptures say he will (see Isaiah 53 v 10-12) but how terrible for that man who betrays the son of man! It would have been better for that man if he had never been born!" 25. Judas, the traitor spoke up, "Surely, Teacher, you don't mean me?" he asked. Jesus answered, "So you say."

The last supper: 26. While they were eating, Jesus took a piece of bread, gave a prayer of thanks (to God), broke it and gave it to his disciples, "Take it and eat it," he said, "this is my body." 27. Then he took the cup, gave thanks to God (Note: once again, we see Jesus here giving thanks to God, our God and his God, as he always did) and said, "Drink it, all of you," he said, 28. "This is my blood poured out for many for the forgiveness of sins. 29. I tell you, I will never again drink this wine until the day I drink the new wine with you in my Father's (God's) Kingdom." 30. Then they sang a hymn and went out to the mount of olives. (Note: To the Muslim reader, this is where the Christian mass comes from, as a remembrance of Jesus giving his life willingly as a sacrifice to God for our sins; just as is written in Isaiah 53 v 10-12, so Jesus, our one Messiah, fulfilled it Amen. In Luke's Gospel 22 v 19-20, Jesus asks that we "Do this in memory of me." He also tells, "This cup is God's New Covenant sealed with my blood, which is poured out for you." Once again Jesus is fulfilling God's Scriptures from Jeremiah 31 v 31-33 and Isaiah 42 v 6, 61 v 8 and Ezekiel 22 v 35, wherein God said He will make a Covenant with all peoples (Isaiah 42 v 1) and this is it. It is for Jews, Christians and Muslims worldwide, by Christ's sacrificial death, so are we all invited into God's Kingdom of Heaven and the only two requirements are: one, Worship God alone loving Him with all your heart, soul and strength (spirit with mind) and two, to love your neighbour as yourself (See Mark 12 v 29-31 , Matthew 22 v 37-40, Acts 10 v 34-35). God permitted Jesus to offer this to all humanity – the Jews who obeyed full Torah (God's Law given to Moses), and us gentiles who were and who still are willing to believe in God and do good deeds for each other, thus bring the 'kindness factor' of the Law to the fore and leaving the sacrificial in the background until the Judgement Day, when God Himself will bring all his sheep into His sheepfold (His Kingdom) (see John 10 v 16 & Isaiah 56 v 7-8, Ezekiel 34 v 22-

25) and we will all live full Torah within, as God will destroy all evil thoughts of sin; so thereafter, we won't know any different Amen (See Qur'an 56:25-26, 78:35).

By accepting Jesus as God's Messiah, whether you are Jew, Christian or Muslim, you are accepting that His Word is fulfilled and that God has waived His holy Law's of the Torah, temporarily, so that all good and kind and loving people worldwide could and still can come before Him, the Almighty God, in confidence and hope, even though you may not have kept full Torah as a Jew, by Christ's blood are you purified for God. This is the Truth of God Amen.)

Jesus predicts Peter's denial: 31. Then Jesus said to them, "This very night all of you will run away and leave me, for the Scripture says, 'God will kill the shepherd and the sheep of the flock will be scattered' (Zechariah 13 v 7), 32. But after I am raised to life, I will go to Galilee ahead of you." (Note: to the Muslim who may have misinterpreted the Qur'an 4:157, you must understand that the Qur'an here refers to those Jews who thought they killed Jesus outright but Jesus had to die for three days to fulfil God's Scripture. Even if you don't believe me, God will tell this to you at the Judgement and you will see that it had to happen. There is no contradiction if one interprets as I have said Amen; then, it all starts to make sense Amen.) 33. Peter spoke up and said to Jesus, "I will never leave you, even though all the rest do!" 34. Jesus said to Peter, "I tell you that before the cock crows tonight, you will say thee times that you do not know me." 35. Peter answered, "I will never say that, even if I have to die with you!" and all the other disciples said the same thing.

(Note: God has often described Himself as the "Shepherd of His people." Jesus also calls himself, "The good shepherd" (John 10 v 11). As above, if we read Zechariah's prophecy 13 v 7, God said, "Wake up sword, and attack the shepherd who works for Me! Kill him and the sheep will be scattered." This shows once again, that God had all this planned long before it came to pass. Jesus, by God's intuition and Holy Spirit, knew these things.

If we turn to Ezekiel 34 v 15, God Himself says, "I (God) Myself will be the Shepherd of My sheep." And in verse 23-25, God fully explains this and takes the confusion away. "I (God) will give them (My people) a king (Jesus)

like My servant David to be their one shepherd and he will take care of them. I (God), the Lord, will be their God and a king (Jesus) like My servant David will be their ruler. I (God) have spoken. I will make a covenant with them that guarantees their security.”

And just to prove that God includes all people willing to believe in Him as God and worship Him alone and love each other, then read: “And the Lord (God) says to those foreigners (us Christians and Muslims) who become part of His people, who love Him and serve Him, who observe the Sabbath and faithfully keep His Covenant: ‘I (God) will bring you to Zion, My Sacred Hill, give you Joy in My House of Prayer and accept the sacrifices you offer on My Altar. My Temple will be called a house of prayer for the people of all nations.’ The Sovereign Lord, who has brought His people home from exile, has promised that He will bring still other people (us Christians and Muslims) to join them” (Isaiah 56 v 6-8). And Jesus confirms this himself in John 10 v 14-17, saying, “I am the good shepherd. As the Father (God) Knows me and I know the Father, in the same way I know my sheep and they know me. And I am willing to die for them. There are other sheep (us Christians and Muslims) which belong to me that are not in this sheepfold (Israel and the Jews). I must bring them, too; they will listen to my voice and they will become one flock with one shepherd (if I could, I would add “before One God.”)

And so I pray everyday for true believers in God, the One, the God of us all including Jesus the Messiah. I pray for all Jews, Christians and Muslims and all who believe in God and His Messiah Jesus, that we will listen to God and be willing to do His Almighty Will for us, becoming one people with one leader before One God Amen Amen Amen.

Jesus also confirms by his willing sacrifice and also the Words of God that he brought, that he is the “bread of life” (John 6 v 35-37) and that this bread “brings God’s Life giving Spirit” (John 6 v 63) and he confirms that he “will never turn anyone away that his Father (God) gives” him to shepherd. And his authenticity as this shepherd, in (John 6 v 27) “This is the food the son of man will give you, because God the Father has put His Mark of Approval on him (Jesus).” I always tell Christians and Muslims, “Never gloat!” and thus say that you are right! Because we are really only one of God’s people by

our good deeds and faith in God and a humble acceptance that God chose Jesus as our leader (Messiah), yet we must always only worship Allah (The Most-High) or as Jesus calls Him “God the Father” Amen.

Jesus prays in Gethsemane: 36. Then Jesus went with his disciples to a place called Gethsemane and he said to them, “Sit here while I go over there and pray.” 37. He took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee (James and John). Grief and anguish came over him 38. and he said to them, “The sorrow in my heart is so great that it almost crushes me. Stay here and keep watch with me.” 39. He went a little farther on, threw himself face downwards on the ground and prayed, “My Father, if it is possible take this cup of suffering from me! Yet, not what I want, but what You want.” (Note: This shows Jesus’ absolute devotion to God’s Will. Also in Luke’s Gospel 22 v 43-44, it adds: An angel from Heaven appeared to him and strengthened him. In great anguish he prayed even more fervently; his sweat was like drops of blood falling on the ground.) 40. Then he returned to the three disciples and found them asleep and he said to Peter, “How is it that you three were not able to keep watch with me even for one hour? 41. Keep watch and pray (to God) that you will not fall into temptation. The spirit is willing but the flesh is weak.” 42. Once more Jesus went away and prayed, “My Father, if this cup of suffering cannot be taken away unless I drink it, Your Will be done.” 43. He returned once more and found the disciples asleep; they could not keep their eyes open. 44. Again Jesus left them, went away and prayed the third time, saying the same words. 45. Then he returned to the disciples and said, “Are you still sleeping and resting? Look! The hour has come for the Son of Man to be handed over to the power of sinful men. 46. Get up, let us go. Look here is the man who is betraying me!”

The arrest of Jesus: 47. Jesus was still speaking when Judas, one of the twelve disciples, arrived. With him was a large crowd armed with swords and clubs and sent by the chief priests and the elders. 48. The traitor had given the crowd a signal: “The man I kiss is the one you want. Arrest him!” 49. Judas went straight to Jesus and said, “Peace be with you Teacher,” and kissed him. 50. Jesus answered, “Be quick about it friend!” Then they came up, arrested Jesus and held him tight. 51. One of those who were with Jesus drew his sword and struck at the High Priest’s slave, cutting off his ear. 52.

“Put your sword back in its place,” Jesus said to him. “All who take the sword will die by the sword. 53. Don’t you know that I could call on my Father for help and at once, He would send me more than twelve armies of angels? 54. But in that case, how could the Scriptures come true which say that this must happen?” (Note: In Luke 22 v 51, Jesus adds here, “Enough of this!” He touched the man’s ear and healed him.) 55. Then Jesus spoke to the crowd, “Did you have to come with swords and clubs to capture me as though I were an outlaw? Every day I sat and taught in the Temple and you did not arrest me. 56. But all this has happened in order to make what the prophets wrote in the Scriptures come true.” Then all the disciples left him and ran away.

Jesus before the council: 57. Those who had arrested Jesus took him to the house of Caiaphas, the high priest, where the teachers of the Law and elders had gathered together. 58. Peter followed from a distance, as far as the courtyard of the high priest’s house. He went into the courtyard and sat down with the guards to see how it would all come to out. 59. The chief priests and the whole council tried to find some false evidence against Jesus to put him to death; 60. but they could not find any, even though many people came forward and told lies about him. finally two men stood up 61. and said, “This man said, ‘I am able to tear down God’s Temple and three days later build it up again.’” (Note: Jesus said this about his own body). 62. The high priest stood up and said to Jesus, “Have you no answer to give to this accusation against you?” 63. But Jesus kept quiet. Again the high priest spoke to him, “In the Name of the Living God I now put you on oath: tell us if you are the Messiah, the son of God.” 64. Jesus answered him, “So you say. But I tell all of you from this time on you will see the son of man sitting on the right of the Almighty and coming on the clouds of Heaven!” 65. At this the high priest tore his clothes and said, “Blasphemy! We don’t need any more witnesses! You have just heard his blasphemy! What do you think?” They answered, “He is guilty and must die.” (Note: Just as God permitted Jesus to talk about his sacrificial death thus fulfilling the Scriptures (Isaiah 53 v 10-12) and indeed to preach the Gospel, which in itself was only another fulfilment of Moses prophecy (Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19), so also did he permit him to talk of his coming again “at the right hand side of the Almighty (God)” when they come to Judge the nations at

the Great Judgement of God for all humanity, the punishment of sinners and even evil spirits and rebellious angels and Heavenly beings like Satan Amen (see Matthew 25 v 41 & Qur'an 59:16-17). In fact, Jesus was only fulfilling more prophecies from Scripture as to God saying to him in Psalm 110 v 1, "The Lord (God) said to my lord, the king (Jesus), 'Sit here at My right until I put your enemies under your feet.'" Glory be to God and Bless his Messiah Jesus; God prepare Your chosen leader and king for what he is about to undertake and Lord, Guide me as one of the believers Amen.) 67. Then they spat in his face and beat him; and those who slapped him, 68. said, 'Prophecy for us, Messiah! Guess who hit you!' (Note: As I write and read these words, I can't help getting emotional feeling compassion for Jesus, the friend of God, who like a lamb to the slaughter, just accepted it. He himself, actually prayed for their forgiveness and harboured no resentment, "Forgive them Father (God) for they know not what they do" his famous words on the cross (Luke 23 v 34). So, we too must not resent the Jews for this; for God alone Knows the heart and He will Judge mankind fairly. We must leave Judgement to God alone and try to "Love one another" as Jesus commanded us to in John 13 v 34. And I tell you, to truly love one another as Jesus tells us to do, we must first call on God our Creator and ask Him to Guide us and show us how to love Himself and others Amen. Without God, we may think we love each other, but it is not true love; for true love comes from God and was given to his Messiah Jesus as his own Light colour in Yellow by God Himself at the beginning of Creation when God first made the Light Amen. This is the Truth of God as the Higher angels and His Holy Spirit have just confirmed Amen.

A great Truth has been revealed in this. In the beginning when God revealed His Own Light of Glory in Orange and the other Heavenly Lights, He had to have had His Holy spirit, The Messiah and various Higher Heavenly Beings and angels made in these Lights for them to witness this and verify its Truth Amen. He must then have sent them to their own Realms of Light below or within his Own, to serve Him until the Great Judgement. For example, the Higher angels known as Torshon in the Orange Light of God's Holiness and Glory. The Messiah next in his Light in Yellow Love; the Holy Spirit next in his Blue Light of Truth; then the Red Light of angels and Heavenly beings in Joy in God's Presence as this is the

first Light that God reveals His Presence when He chooses. Then the Royal Light of angels and prophets to come in Purple; then the Pink Light of Innocence where the pure innocent jinn (Note: the word Jinn is very vague in its Qur'anic introduction, for in one place it's like it includes all angels and heavenly beings as having been created by God using "smokeless fire." Enoch verifies that God made all the angels out of "fire from rock" (see The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxix 1-4); so, we truly must await God's Judgement day, to truly find out all the truth in these matters of Heaven) started out and innocent human souls are held before birth and then the Green Light Heaven of pure Faith where humans and the Garden was Amen. Glory be to God Almighty Amen. God permitted His Red Light of Joy to enter the Garden of Eden as His presence was to be seen therein along with angels and Heavenly beings as a Grace to the first humans. As they sinned God withdrew His Light and threw them out Amen. When the Gospel came the Blue Light of the Spirit and the Yellow light of the Messiah came below the Red until recently when they departed back to prepare for God's Judgement Amen. While these were below the Red Light, and after the Gospel came, the Qur'an was sent down in the Red Light, as the angels and Heavenly beings asked God for its sending down to rectify some habits of the Christians like relic hunting and intercession seeking. The Torah was previously also sent down in the Red Light Heaven to Moses. That is why they are so similar, but the differences came about when the Holy Spirit was temporarily below engaged in the spread of the Gospel, his editing was omitted. When the Torah was sent down he did edit, for at that time the Blue light was above the Red Amen Amen Amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

Peter denies Jesus: 69. Peter was sitting in the courtyard when one of the high priest's servant girls came to him and said, "You, too, were with Jesus of Galilee." 70. But he denied it in front of them all. "I don't know what you what you are talking about," he answered, 71. and went on out to the entrance of the courtyard. Another servant-girl saw him and said to the men there, "He was with Jesus of Nazareth." 72. Again peter denied it and answered, "I swear that I don't know that man!" 73. After a little while the men standing there came to Peter. "Of course you are one of them," they said. "After all, the way you speak (your accent, being from Galilee and not Judaea) gives you away!" 74. Then Peter said, "I swear that I am telling the

truth! may God punish me if I am not! I do not know that man!" just then a cock crowed, 75. and Peter remembered what Jesus had told him: "Before the cock crows, you will say three times that you do not know me." He went out and wept bitterly. (Note: this tells me and many Christians seem to relate to the human weakness of Peter, that Peter had actually very little faith in the unseen Living God. he was strong when Jesus was with him; yet, alone, did he even know God? the God Jesus calls and still calls "My Father and my God" (see John 20 v 17). After Jesus died, rose by God's Power and ascended physically to Heaven, Peter did find strength in the Holy Spirit, the same Spirit that was in Jesus himself, Moses and the Prophets and other disciples of Jesus who aided in the spread of his Gospel from God, and Peter became the "Rock" and the foundation of the early Christian church Amen.

It was only then that Peter really started his own relationship with the Living God and could whole heartedly truthfully say words like, "Jesus of Nazareth was a man whose divine authority was clearly proven to you all by the miracles and wonders which God performed through him," (Acts 2 v 22). Here we can clearly see that Peter's true understanding of God the Almighty had started. In Acts 2 v 32-33, Peter continues, "God has raised this very Jesus from death and we are all witnesses to this fact. He has been raised to the right-hand side of God, his Father and has received from Him (God) the Holy Spirit, as he had promised. What you now see and hear is the Gift that he has poured out on us." Jesus had pre-told them of this in John 14 v 26, "The Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father (God) will send in my name, will teach you everything and make you remember all that I have told you." (See also John 15 v 26, 16 v 13-15 & Matthew 10 v 20).

However, and I know this personally, I do not ever try to learn off or memorize what the Holy Spirit teaches or indeed any Scripture, for the Spirit gives it to you as you need it from God and God is Wise and doesn't waste His Word Amen. What I do is, as I receive from the Spirit or angels I offer it back to God, the Almighty Creator first for verification and He keeps it then for me when I may need it again, then God gives it back through the Spirit or directly from Himself or on the rare occasion from Jesus, the Messiah himself Amen.

Those who know God and His Spirit will tell you, “You can’t learn it; you can’t buy it; you just have to live it! Amen.”)

(Note: As we read all four Gospels we may come across slight variances in their recording as in above, Mark’s agrees with Matthew’s that two girls and a man questioned Peter, whereas, Luke tells of one girl and two men. These things do not change the message to all people, “to worship God alone, the Only God, loving Him with all your heart, soul, strength (spirit and mind) and to love each other as ourselves.” This is universal for all time through all the prophets and messengers of God including Muhammad who similarly reminds all through the Qur’an to “Worship God alone and do good deeds.” Amen Amen Amen.)

CHAPTER 27 MATTHEW:

Jesus is taken to Pilate: 1. Early in the morning all the chief priests and elders made their plans to put him to death. 2. They put him in chains, led him off, and handed him over to Pilate, the Roman governor.

The death of Judas: 3. When Judas, the traitor, learnt that Jesus had been condemned, he repented and took back the thirty silver coins to the chief priests and elders. "I have sinned by betraying an innocent man to death!" he said. "What do we care about that?" they answered, "that is your business!" 5. Judas threw the coins down in the Temple and left; then he went off and hanged himself. 6. The chief priests picked up the coins and said, "This is blood money, and it is against our Law to put it in the Temple treasury." 7. After reaching an agreement about it, they used the money to buy the potters field as a cemetery for foreigners. 8. That is why the field is called, "Field of blood" to this very day. 9. Then what the prophet Jeremiah (Zechariah 11 v 12-13) had said came true: "They took the thirty silver coins, the amount the people of Israel had agreed to pay for him 10. and used the money to buy the potters field, as the Lord had commanded me." (Note: in v 9, there is obvious human error as the Scripture mentioned is in Zechariah and not Jeremiah.)

Pilate questions Jesus: 11. Jesus stood before the Roman governor, who questioned him, "Are you the king of the Jews?" he asked. "So you say," answered Jesus. 12. But he said nothing in response to the accusations of the chief priests and elders. 13. So Pilate said to him, "Don't you hear all these things they accuse you of?" 14. But Jesus refused to answer a single word, with the result that the governor was greatly surprised. (Note: Once again, Jesus was actually fulfilling Scripture in this for the Scripture says, "He never said a word," (see Isaiah 53 v 7).

Jesus is sentenced to death: 15. At every Passover Festival the Roman governor was in the habit of setting free any one prisoner the crowd asked for. 16. At that time there was a well known prisoner named Jesus Barrabas. 17. So when the crowd gathered, Pilate asked them, "Which one do you want me to set free for you? Jesus Barabbas or Jesus called the Messiah?" 18. He knew very well the Jewish authorities had handed Jesus over to him because they were jealous. 19. While Pilate was sitting in the

Judgement hall, his wife sent him a message : “Have nothing to do with that innocent man, because in a dream last night I suffered much on account of him.” 20. The chief priests and elders persuaded the crowd to ask Pilate to set Barabbas free and have Jesus put to death. 21. But Pilate asked the crowd, “Which one of these two do you want me to set free for you?” “Barabbas,” they answered. 22. “What, then, shall I do with Jesus called the Messiah?” Pilate answered them. “Crucify him!” they all answered. 23. But Pilate asked, “What crime has he committed?” Then they started shouting at the top of their voices: “Crucify him!” 24. When Pilate saw that it was no use to go on, but that a riot might break out, he took some water, washed his hands in front of the crowd and said, “I am not responsible for the death of this man! This is your doing!” 25. The whole crowd answered, “Let the responsibility for his death fall on us and our children!” 26. Then Pilate set Barrabas free for them; and after he had Jesus whipped, he handed him over to be crucified.

The soldiers mock Jesus: 27. Then Pilate’s soldiers took Jesus the governor’s palace and the whole company gathered round him. 28. They stripped off his clothes and put a scarlet (Note: purple in Marks 15 v 17) robe on him. 29. Then they made a crown out of thorny branches and placed it on his head, and put a stick in his right hand; then they knelt before him and mocked him. “Long live the king of the Jews!” they said. 30. They spat on him and took the stick and hit him over the head. 31. When they had finished mocking him, they took the robe off and put on his own clothes back on him. then they led him out to crucify him.

(Note: the Qur’an says someplace – “Go on, be apes!” and I think this is exactly what it means, when we human beings decide to close our hearts to God and His Love and Reason and we allow riot and evil behaviour to take control; we, in effect, become like wild apes, even worse, like a troop of chimpanzees who have turned to meat eating and who catch and tear another monkey from limb to limb and eat its raw fesh. We allow Satan in and in a very short while chaos rules. How sad God must be to have trusted us as possible children of His Own, yes to be called by God Himself at the Judgement, “My children,” (see Matthew 5 v 9 which as I edit, I include here as it is so relevant: “Happy are those who work for peace: God will call them His children.”) when He sees us doing acts of violence and torture,

even using excuses like 'war crimes' etc - it is an abhorrence to the Living God. He hates all violence, hatred, hurt, murder, bullying and chaos, injustice and any evil of any kind. He is the Lord of harmony, peace and perfection. He loves to be God and Orchestrator of all. How can anyone who commits acts of violence say that he is a child of God? God permits me to write for Him because He Knows I heed His Holy Spirit and His Own Guidance and I know God is Greater than His entire universe and creation combined including Jesus and the angels, even the Holy Spirit, who is in all living things as a witness for or against them. Yes God is unimaginably Greater! Yet, He loves human beings. He sent us lower than the angels for a while and farther away from Himself in this unseen state of life, so that if we succeed and pass His simple tests in life, we can return to Himself even closer than the angels, as Adam was in the Garden of Eden Amen. We can, in fact, become His children as Jesus openly invites us all to become in Matthew 5 v 9 "Happy are those who work for peace; God will call them His children" and in verse 8 if we are "Pure in heart" we will see Him face to Face Amen. Why do you think Jesus calls us "my brothers" and invites us all to brotherhood? Why did he fulfil Scripture from Psalm 89 v 26-28, where God says Himself, "I will make him (Jesus) my first born son" and "he will call Me (God) his Father"? Yes, so we could return to God as pure children and live in His Holy Presence forever. But how many avail of His offer? We spend our time arguing over what others think and do, when all Jesus asks anyone to do is to love God with all your heart and to love your neighbour as yourself. These are not difficult or complicated things to do and are not beyond the realms of any Muslim, Christian or Jew to live. However, as the Qur'an does say "God Sees all" and just like an orchestrator of an orchestra who has walked out for a break leaving an understudy in charge, so God can look in through a mirror-glass window with his angels and experts and see who is doing what, and who is causing chaos. If you, yourself were trying to orchestrate an orchestra, even if you have never even played an instrument, or know anything much of music, would you not hear and even see the ones who are playing to cause chaos? Would you not send them out of the room so that you finally could listen to some good quality music? Suppose you have a new symphony written and need decent, serious and competent musicians to perform it!

Read Hebrews 2 v 5-18, just as an exercise now and you may understand something of Scripture Amen.)

Jesus is crucified: 32. As they were going out, they met a man from Cyrene named Simon and the soldiers forced him to carry Jesus' cross. 33. They came to a place called Golgotha, which means, "The place of the skull." 34. There they offered Jesus wine mixed with a bitter substance; but after tasting it, he would not drink it. 35. They crucified him and then divided his clothes among them by throwing dice (Note: Jesus again, fulfilling Scripture – see Psalm 22 v 18). 36. After that they sat there and watched him. 37. Above his head they put the written notice of accusation against him: "This is Jesus, the king of the Jews." 38. Then they crucified two bandits with Jesus, one on his right and the other on his left. (Note: In Luke 23 v 43, one of these bandits was repentant and Jesus told him, "This day you will be in Paradise with me," showing us all that death was not the end and not just some giant sleep until the Judgement, as some would have us believe, No! it is merely a separation only from our bodies temporarily until God's Great Judgement (see John 6 v 38-39 which I include here: "I have come down from Heaven to do, not my own will but the Will of Him (God) who sent me. And it is the Will of Him (God) who sent me that I should not lose any of all those He (God) has given me (Remember Jesus as the good shepherd of God's choice – Ezekiel 34 v 20-24), but that I should raise them to life on the last day (Judgement Day). Also, in John 10 v 28 Jesus alludes to the fact that even though they may be separated from their earthly bodies temporarily, "I give them eternal life and they shall never die (spiritually)." And in John 11 v 25. Jesus even elaborates and explains this more thoroughly, "I am the resurrection and the life. Whoever believes in me will live (spiritually), even though he dies (physically)." This does not mean that anyone should ever even think to worship Jesus, No! "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" Jesus' own words to Satan in the desert in Matthew 4 v 10. Jesus did and still does worship the Father, our universal God, yes Allah, as he also says in John 4 v 22, "We Jews know whom we worship." Who? Yes - God! The Qur'an puts this as: "With the trance of death comes the Truth" (Qur'an 50:19) and if we believe in God and do good, well, is "God unjust to any of His Creatures?" No! (see Qur'an 41:46). For reflection read Luke 16 v 19- 31, "Lazarus and the rich man" again.) 39. People passing shook their

heads and hurled insults at Jesus: 40. "You were going to tear down the Temple and build it up again in three days! Save yourself if you are God's son! Come on down from the cross!" 41. In the same way, the chief priests and the teachers of the Law and the elders jeered at him: 42. "He saved others but he cannot save himself! Isn't he the king of Israel? If he comes down of the cross now we will believe in him! (Note: Even if Jesus did come down from the cross momentarily, would these believe? Really? The type of person who can crucify another is never going to be a believer and this stands for all; so, if you find yourself thinking violent thoughts, hand them to God and pray He will chase Satan away Amen.) 43. He trusts in God and claims to be God's son. Well, then, let us see if God wants to save him now!" 44. Even the bandits who had been crucified with him insulted him in the same way (Note: in Luke 23 v 39-43, only one bandit did this, the other repented saying that he deserved his punishment and that Jesus had done nothing to warrant his Amen.)

(Note: many called Jesus "The son of God" and some said that Jesus called himself that, but Jesus mostly referred to himself as "The son of man" and "The Messiah" and this is not even an attempt to authenticate the Qur'an in this, for God will call Jesus what He pleases at the Judgement! Are you all prepared for this?)

The death of Jesus: 45. At noon the whole country was covered in darkness, which lasted for about three hours. 46. At about three o' clock, Jesus cried out with a loud shout, "Eli, Eli, lema sabachthani?" which means, "My God, my God, why have You forsaken me?" (Note: Poor Jesus, I love him, I love him.) 47. Some of the people standing there heard him and said, "He is calling for Elijah!" 48. One of them ran up at once, took a sponge, soaked it in cheap wine, put it on the end of a stick and tried to make him drink it. 49. But the others said, "Wait, let us see if Elijah is coming to save him!" (Note: Can you imagine what the real Elijah, who had visited Jesus at his transfiguration (See Matthew chapter 17 v 1-9), and who witnessed this from Heaven, as it was happening and who longed to intervene and who only hoped that God would destroy all those cruel Jews right there and then, will say to any Jew who still denies Jesus as the Messiah at the Judgement and says to Elijah, 'Oh, my friend Elijah! Oh my father Elijah, protector of our great nation Israel'? I fear it will not be so nice and we get

a hint of this when Jesus alludes to Moses being the one who will call for their condemnation (see John 5 v 45).) 50. Jesus again gave a loud cry and breathed his last. 51. Then the curtain hanging in the Temple was torn in two from top to bottom. The earth shook, the rocks split apart, 52. The graves broke open and many of God's people who had died were raised to life. 53. They left the graves and after Jesus rose from death, they went into the Holy City, where many saw them. 54. When the army officer and the soldiers with him who were watching Jesus saw the earthquake and everything else that happened they were terrified and said, "He really was the son of God!" 55. There were many women there, looking on from a distance, who had followed Jesus from Galilee and helped him. 56. Among them was Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James and Joseph and the wife of Zebedee (Note: John and James Jesus's disciples' father was called Zebedee. Was this his wife? In John 19 v 25 Jesus' own mother Mary was there too.)

The burial of Jesus: 57. When it was evening, a rich man from Arimathea arrived; his name was Joseph and he also was a disciple of Jesus. 58. He went into the presence of Pilate and asked for the body of Jesus. Pilate gave orders for the body of Jesus to be given to Joseph. 59. So Joseph took it, wrapped it in a new linen sheet, 60. and placed it in his own tomb, which he had just recently dug out of solid rock. Then he rolled a large stone across the entrance to the tomb and went away. 61. Mary Magdalene and the other Mary were sitting there facing the tomb.

The guard at the tomb: 62. The next day which was the Sabbath, the chief priests and the Pharisees met with Pilate, 63. And said, "Sir, we remember that while that liar (Jesus) was alive he said, 'I will be raised to life three days later.' 64. Give orders, then, for his tomb to be carefully guarded until the third day, so that his disciples will not be able to steal the body and then tell the people that he was raised from death. This last lie would be even worse than the first one." 65. "Take a guard," Pilate told them; "Go and make the tomb as secure as you can." 66. So they left and made the tomb secure by putting a seal on the stone and leaving the guard on watch.

(Note: The Qur'an speaks of this, as the Jews to this day believe Jesus never rose from death but remained dead. The Qur'an in its reference to this says,

“They (The Jews) did not kill him (outright but only for three days) even though it was only meant to look like that” (see Qur’an 4:155-158). However to a Christian who reads this in the Qur’an this may seem like the Qur’an is saying that Jesus did not die at all, but No! he did die for three days; for, he had to fulfil God’s Scripture and prophecy in Isaiah 53 v 10-12, “so the sins of many would be forgiven” by his sacrificial death. Jesus did rise by God’s Power proving that the Jews did not kill him outright and then God “raised him up to Himself” as the Qur’an also claims (see Qur’an 3:55).

The Qur’an also speaks all throughout about how everyone will have to account for his own sins in this life and “even if a close relative” wanted to intervene, he would not be permitted to and “no soul shall carry the burden of another soul, even a well laden down one” (see Qur’an 39:7) and this is true! Jesus, by his sacrificial death is not intervening as such but by his blood spilled, God uses this to purify those who He deems worthy to enter His Kingdom as a form of sacrificial payment for past sins committed. You see, at the Judgement, there will be no burning of cattle or sheep or goats as sacrifices for sin as is required in the Law of Moses, No! this was a once of sacrifice for the sins of many, so that they maybe forgiven. I urge you to read Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12 and pray that God will explain this to you all, Muslim, Jew or Christian.

We may ask, “Why is God like this?” and it may be a good question, but God is God and He does things His Own Way, as He said a long time ago in Moses’ song, “I, and I alone am God; no other god is real. I kill and I give life and no one can oppose what I do.” I must also add, as I edit today, that right back to Enoch it was written then by him and remember he was the great grand dad of Noah, “No man shall depend on his fathers to stand before the Face of God and say, ‘my father is interceding for me before God’ no, each man is judged on what he himself does” Amen. So why do many foolish Christians to this day rely so heavily on intercessors like Mary, Jesus’ mother, the saints, even relics and many even boast of ‘their personal recipes and concoctions’ of prayers to various saints etc as if they were laboratory technicians or even witch doctors – please! pray to God alone! He alone is God. Jesus is not dead, so it is no sin to talk to him as a friend and God may even permit his listening to certain things; yet, Jesus

holds no sway with God and couldn't even 'get his own mother in' (not that Jesus would ever want to do other than God's Will anyways Amen), if God Told him that she was not worthy – Fact! And this is true and indeed a fact! However, it is a sin to contact spirits of the dead, yes, even close relatives, saints including Mary and I assure you this is true! (Read Leviticus 20 v 27, Matthew 5 v 17-19). This is why I tell you Christians, the Qur'an is worth reading even if you have to tie yourself down to read it all – do! Pray that God will teach you its message and don't worry about things that, at first, may seem like contradiction to your Catholic upbringings. Leave all differences and doubts to God alone to sort out at the Judgement. Yet, it is worth persevering with, for its reminding qualities of where your allegiance should lie – yes – with God alone! When Jesus asks you Christians at the Judgement, "Did you worship God the Father, my God alone, as I did? and as I clearly showed you in my Gospel (Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31, Luke 9 v 16, John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44). Did I ask you to pray to me? What is the one prayer I taught you all? Yes – "Our Father" (Matthew 6 v 9-14), so, did I ever say, 'Pray to Mary when she dies? or saint Peter?' How do you even know that God has saved them from Hell? let alone turn them into gods – you really have no idea of God and His Great Power!" Then one speaks up and mutters out, "Ah, 'Father (priest) so and so' told us to!" "Where is that blind leader now? Can you see him? for this very priest condemned and judged all Muslims as devils because they were not baptised in his way by earthly water. Real baptism my friends, is done in the spirit and was unseen to you in life but we will soon see who is truly baptised, by the Light that is to be found within the hearts of those truly baptised by God's Holy spirit. I also forbade you to call anyone other than God 'Father' in my Gospel (Matthew 23 v 9), if you had bothered to read it and yet that charlatan priest relished this title and demanded its recital to him at meetings, just as the Pharisees of old. If you are found to have no Light, just like the girls in the parable with their oil lamps (Matthew 25 v 1-13), then, how can even I, God's Messiah, save you? I won't be able to!" Then, when God Commands the Holy Spirit, "Spirit Shine your Light! and reveal the Truth." Well, we all must await God's outcome and Mercy Amen. All I can do is tell you all to take these Books of True learning very seriously indeed and read them slowly, prayerfully and carefully, respecting God, the One, always and Seek His Guidance eternally Amen.)

CHAPTER 28 MATTHEW:

The Resurrection (of Jesus): 1. After the sabbath, as Sunday was dawning, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary went to look at the tomb. 2. Suddenly there was a violent earthquake; an angel of the Lord came down from Heaven, rolled the stone away and sat on it. 3. His appearance was like lightning and his clothes were as white as snow. 4. The guards were so afraid that they trembled and became like dead men. 5. The angel spoke to the women, "You must not be afraid," he said, "I know you are looking for Jesus, who was crucified. 6. He is not here; he has been raised, just as he said. Come here and see the place where he was lying. 7. Go quickly now and tell his disciples, 'He has been raised from death and now he is going ahead of them to Galilee; there you will see him!' Remember what I have told you." 8. So they left the tomb in a hurry, afraid and yet filled with joy and ran to tell his disciples. 9. Suddenly Jesus met them and said, "Peace be with you." They came up to him, took hold of his feet and worshipped him. (Note: This is important, people overcome with emotion do strange things and this act of worship is merely one to say, "We love you; we missed you our friend." And thus this is not true worship as we give to God alone. One could ask, did these women really know God the Father? or were they carried along by the sensation of Jesus Christ the person? as his apostles were too, until the Holy spirit strengthened them at Pentecost (see Acts 2 v 1-13) Amen.) 10. "Do not be afraid," Jesus said to them, "Go and tell my brothers (his disciples) to go to Galilee, and there they will see me." (Note: We must add what is mentioned in John's Gospel 20 v 17, of this speech to Mary Magdalene, "Do not hold on to me," Jesus told her, "because I have not yet gone back up to the Father (God) but go to my brothers and tell them that I am returning to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and there God." This is probably one of the most important and underestimated statements that Jesus ever made and one sadly, that was and still is overlooked by so many in their quests to form traditions and human rules, which have left God, the Lord our Creator, "who alone is God" (John 5 v 44), hidden in the background of humanity's farce.)

The report of the guard: 11. While the women went on their way, some of the soldiers guarding the tomb went back to the city and told the chief priests everything that had happened. 12. The chief priests met with the

elders and made their plan; they gave a large sum of money to the soldiers 13. And said, "You are to say that his disciples came during the night and stole his body while you were asleep. 14. And if the governor should hear this, we will convince him that you are innocent and you will have nothing to worry about." 15. The guards took the money and did what they were told to do. And so that is the report spread around by the Jews to this very day. (Note: is this what the Qur'an is alluding to in 4:155-158?)

Jesus appears to his disciples: 16 The eleven disciples went to a hill in Galilee where Jesus had told them to go. 17. When they saw him, they worshipped him, even though some of them doubted (Note: Again this this apparent act of worship, was one of amazement, awe and unbelievable Joy as their faintest hopes were suddenly rekindled by this miracle of God's.) 18. Jesus drew near and said to them, "I have been given all authority (by God) in Heaven and on earth. 19. Go, then, to all peoples everywhere and make them my disciples: baptise them in the name of the Father (God), the son (the Messiah) and the Holy Spirit (God's Holy helper sent to all believers), and teach them to obey everything I have commanded you. And I will be with you till the end of the age." (Note: there is nothing in this to suggest worship of the Trinity, Jesus calls us to worship his Father and God alone (John 4 v 22-23, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-30) and tells us that "he came to serve" (Matthew 20 v 28) and that the Holy Spirit is indeed "The Helper" whom God sends (John 14 v 26). Those who call us to this trinity worship, have misread the whole Message of the Gospel and I hope that this Book may turn them in the right direction, to worship God alone, the One Jesus called his "Father" and his "God." This goes along way to explaining the verses in the Qur'an 4:170-173, which advise against the use of the term "Trinity" at all.)

(Note: As I edit today, a friend called over who likes a chat on politics, religion etc. I tried to explain to him how modern man is forgetting the Living God and even though some say they have religion, have they a living relationship with God? Then God gave me a parable, there and then: so, as God and His Holy Spirit Guided me, I said, "Imagine a play pen or child's cot over there in the corner of the room. People today are like babies in that cot who play young childrens games and do not want to come out and face the reality of The Living God." I said, "Here is God on my right, and He is

annoyed with them for they just won't listen." The man kind of mumbled, "Well children what can" But I stopped him and said, "There is no defending or explaining this because some of these children who are still acting like babies in that cot are seventy years old and more." I told him, "God has already told me that no one will listen to me, for they are not ready to hear what I have to say but I have written all down just so it is written." He again muttered defense for these. And I added, "If I were to stand up in our church today and speak, these people would only rattle their babies rattlers, each shouting of his or her own recipe of saints to whom we should pray and that 'works' for them. God would not get His message through to them and the more I tried, the louder they would shake their rattlers." Then, I said, "Even if God gave them salvation and eternal life, they would only be as babies and very young children." And he said, "Wouldn't they be saved?" and I replied, "But God made you so much more than this. He gave you the ability to become a man of God who could converse with Himself as an adult child, and not an infant who could not speak in an adult fashion and who could hold a conversation with Jesus or Moses or angels etc." "Hmm!" he added as I started to lose him. God responded through me with a great awakener, "Would you hand one of those untrained babies a chain saw to cut timber?" "No" he answered bemused. "Well", I added, "It's like this, when the Judgement Day comes, what reward can those babies expect, even if God saved them as just babies for that is all they achieved in life? Suppose God trained me outside that cot in the use of a chainsaw and said to me, 'Go now over to the woods which is ten acres and chop all the trees down!' and I did, and then God would give me my reward for having done such. But how can these seventy year old babies suddenly jump up when they hear mention of reward and expect any? for God will say, 'No chance! You did nothing but rattle your rattler.'" And I concluded, "What of the woman who walks in past the cot and who gave no time to God in life at all but to develop her career and gain wealth, status and prestige and demands an adult conversation with God? Have you ever seen anyone who has annoyed God to last one second of His time and Almighty Presence? He will not even entertain them! And will ignore them as they did Him in life and will just pull the floor from under them as they slide below and out of His Presence forever Amen." Glory be to God, the Almighty Amen.)

(Note: in John's Gospel 20 v 21, Jesus said to his disciples after he had risen, "Peace be with you. As the Father (God) sent me so I send you." Then he breathed on them and said, "Receive the Holy Spirit. If you forgive people's sins they are forgiven; if you do not forgive them, they are not forgiven." Also, in John 21 v 17-22, Jesus appeared at lake Galilee where he ate fish and bread with them and he told Peter, "Take care of my Sheep." This is how the first pope came about in the Catholic church. Then Jesus spoke about John the apostle to Peter, "If I want to leave him alive until I come, what is that to you? Follow me!"

Jesus also met two other disciples on the road to Emmaus in Luke 24 v 13-35. In Luke 24 v 39, Jesus appears again at the lake where they thought he was a ghost and Jesus replied, "Look at my hands and feet, and see that it is myself. Feel me, and you will know, for a ghost does not have flesh and bones, as you can see I have." He goes on to explain in Luke 24 v 44-49, "These are the very things I told you about while I was still with you: everything written about me in the Law of Moses, the writings of the prophets, and the Psalms had to come true." Then he opened their minds to understand the Scriptures, and said to them, "This is what is written: the Messiah must suffer and must rise from death three days later, and in his name the message about repentance and the forgiveness of sins must be preached to all nations, beginning in Jerusalem. You are witnesses of these things. And I myself will send upon you what my Father (God) has promised (The Holy Spirit – see Acts 2 v 1-12). But you must wait in the city until the power from above comes down upon you." And in v 51 as he was blessing them he departed from them and was taken up to Heaven. In Acts 1 v 7-11, before Jesus departed, the apostles asked him "Lord (Messiah) when will you at this time give the Kingdom back to Israel? (The Judgement)" Jesus said to them, "The times and occasions are set by my Father's own Authority (God) and it is not for you to know when they will be (see Qur'an 79:42-45). But when the Holy Spirit comes upon you, you will be filled with Power (from God) and you will be witnesses for me in Jerusalem, in all Judaea and samaria and to the ends of the earth. After saying this he was taken up to Heaven as they watched him and a cloud hid him from their sight. They still had their eyes fixed on the sky as he went away, when two men dressed in white suddenly appeared beside them and said, "Galileans,

why are you standing here looking up at the sky? This Jesus, who was taken from you into Heaven will come back in the same way you saw him go to Heaven.”

In Acts 2 v 1-3, The Holy spirit does indeed come down upon them as the apostles were gathered together, “Suddenly there was a noise from the sky which sounded like strong wind blowing and it filled the whole house where they were sitting. Then they saw what looked like Tongues of Fire which spread out and touched each person there.” The apostles went on to do many miracles and spread the message of the Gospel to the ends of the earth indeed. We must not lose sight of the original message ever though: to worship God alone and not Jesus, nor anyone else and to love each other as ourselves Amen Amen Amen.

Let us finish here with a few words from Jesus Luke 21 v 34-36, Be on your guard! Don't let yourselves become occupied with too much feasting and drinking and with the worries of this life, or that Day (Judgement) may suddenly catch you like a trap. For it will come upon all people on earth. Be on the alert and pray always that you have the strength to go safely through all those things that will happen and to stand before the son of man.”

CHAPTER 29 IF A MESSENGER WAS SENT TODAY:

If all of Heaven, the saints and the angels ask God to send the world a messenger, do they listen when that messenger comes?

Those who argue about whether or not Jesus is the son of God have missed the point of the Qur'an. The Qur'an was sent so that you might see the God who Created the face of a swallow; how can you call on any other than Him? when no saint nor angel nor any created thing can make such a face!

Did they listen to Noah? Did they listen to Moses? Did they listen to Jesus? Did they listen to Muhammad? Do you listen to me?

What did Jesus tell you was the first Commandment of the New Covenant? To love the Lord your God with all your heart, soul, mind and strength and to worship Him alone. Was this not the first with Moses and also Muhammad? Stop your arguing and bickering and worship God alone! Amen Amen Amen. Call on Him!

Whilst walking by the sea this morning 28/11/2017, this message came to me: there was once a prophet of God, whom God sent with an important message to some people. Firstly, to a Catholic women who prayed often to Mary and Jesus. When the prophet talked with the lady he noticed how she wasn't listening. She kept nodding in agreement with what the prophet was saying, but kept saying, "Oh the Rosary is enough for me; Mary and Jesus are the ones for me!" the Prophet said, "But what about God?" the woman answered the same again, "Mary and Jesus are the ones for me!"

Then the prophet was sent to two Muslim men with an important message. They nodded in agreement at first, "Oh yes, we agree!" they said, but when the prophet was told by God to invite them to his house to explain things from God to them, they said, "Oh no! we have the Qur'an that is enough for us!"

Next the prophet was sent to some Jews who listened eagerly to the message but once the name Jesus was mentioned the 'shop was closed' and they immediately walked away.

The prophet then went back to God and said, "Father, no one would listen to me. No one wanted to hear Your Message." God said, "I told you before I sent you that they would not listen but you insisted, so, I sent you anyways."

Then time passed and all four came before God. Firstly, the two Muslim men to whom God said, "I sent My prophet to you with an important message and you refused to listen to him. Why?" One grumbled, "Lord, was not Muhammad the seal of the prophets?" God said, "Where is Muhammad now?" The man replied "Is he not with you?" God answered, "Maybe he is, I Know well enough where he is and he does not wish to speak with you now, for you refused to listen to God's messenger whom I sent you in person, Myself, I who am God." Next God said, "And what about you?" as He looked at the other Muslim man. "Mmh, I trusted the Qur'an Lord and learned it off by heart." "Ok," says God, "Here is a Qur'an each, now try to cross through that wall of Fire with it." And God disappeared. An angel came and said to the men, "You were not bad men in life, but you have annoyed God, so you must walk through God's Fire of Purification before you enter Heaven." The men just sat there for a long time pondering their foolishness and even read the whole Qur'an again searching for anything that they may have left out. When they got to Surah 40:21-22 one said to the other, "We have refused to listen to one of God's messengers, we will be destroyed by the Fire – 'God is severe in punishment.'" "Well, we had better try it for I can wait no longer, we worshipped God alone in life, we accepted Jesus as His Messiah, we were good to others, maybe if we really call God and beg His Mercy while we are in the Fire, God may forgive us." So, they mustered up all their courage and walked through. They were amazed to find that the Fire didn't burn or hurt them and almost immediately passed through it. God was sitting there waiting on the other side. "So, you heard everything we were saying God? You were here all along and could hear us through this thin wall of Fire." "Yes," answered God, "Have you learned anything?" "Well, we put our trust in You God and hoped You would be Merciful." "You were right to," said God. Then one man looked at the other, "Where is your Qur'an? Where is mine?" And God answered, "Does paper not burn in a fire?"

Next, the Catholic lady came before God and having put her trust in Mary and Jesus and her rosary beads was told by God, "Jesus and Mary are inside with My prophet that I sent to you with the same message that Jesus himself would have given you but you refused to listen. Now, here is your Rosary beads, try if you dare to walk through My Fire of Purification." She pondered for a long time wondering where she had went wrong. An angel came to her and said, "Think! What is the message of Jesus' Gospel?" so, the woman thought for another while and then decided to pray the Rosary. She knelt down and started to say the "Our Father" prayer. As she said, "Our Father, who ..." she thought of Jesus raising his hands to God at the miracle of the loaves and fishes and said, "God of Jesus come to my aid – I can see now Father, forgive me and she stood up and walked straight through the Flames. "God You are here, all along, my God I have missed you! I see now what Jesus was talking about – You, my God it's You! Its You! It's You he was telling us all about Lord, my heart is pining for You. I love You. God, Mary's words now make sense, 'My soul longs for God my Saviour,' in the Magnificat" (see Luke 1 v 46-55). Then, she looked in her hands, "Where are my Rosary beads?" "Does plastic not melt in a fire?" answered God.

Then, the Jew came before God, "Yahweh, My God here You are." God said, "Why didn't you listen to my prophet? I sent him to you with a valuable message." "But Yahweh, he talked of the Liar, Jesus, the one who pretended to be Your Messiah and who predicted the downfall of us Jews, Your people." God turned in anger, "Did I tell you My Name was Yahweh? No, I did not. I told Moses My Holy Name but you do not know it. So, be quiet! I am the Lord your God."

"Where is Moses and Abraham and my favourite, Elijah, Lord? I just must see them." "Moses and Abraham do not wish to see you as you refused to listen to My prophet when I sent him to you." "Lord, but they are my ancestors, my father's fathers, please God! make them come out, surely they will recognise me." "No, I won't force them against their wills, they are with the Messiah now, discussing the future of My Kingdom to come on earth." Then God added, "Elijah will see you." "Oh great! My favourite prophet." However, as soon as Elijah stepped out, the man fell to his knees, "Not you! But you are the..... you are the man who came to me and I turned

away from you, when you mentioned the Liar, Jesus.” Elijah, turned and said, “You will turn away again at this news, ‘Jesus is God’s Messiah’ and you my friend have to walk through that wall of Fire to get to Heaven.”

For a long time the Jewish man thought, “For two thousand years – every Jew has been wrong, all of us, all who denied Jesus whom we crucified.” After another while an angel came and said, “What did the prophets say about the Messiah?” “Moses told us, ‘We would have to do what he said or God would punish anyone who would not listen to him’ (Deuteronomy 18 v 18-19). Isaiah said he would ‘bring peace and justice’ (see Isaiah 11 v 1-9). What will I do?” The angel answered, “And what did Jesus tell you to do? Can you remember?” “Eh! ‘To worship God alone and to love our neighbours as ourselves and to feed the poor.’” “Yes, you are right and you did this in life, so as you walk through the Fire of God’s Purification, say, ‘God, I am sorry for denying Your Messiah Jesus.’”

As the Jew mustered up the courage he thought of all his Jewish brothers and started to walk. As he walked through the Flames, he thought on the angel’s words, “What did Jesus tell you to do? Can you remember?” and then he thought of the rabbi in his local synagogue and all the elders, “The Liar Jesus” and “We murdered the right one, the imposter Jesus, who dared to call himself the Messiah of God, king of the Jews.” He walked on and thought, “My people, oh Jerusalem, I will miss you! Who will be in Heaven anyways only Moses, Abraham, that one who called himself Elijah. Maybe he wasn’t Elijah at all? Maybe Jesus is an imposter?” With that, he thought, “Maybe God Himself is an imposter? Maybe this is a dream? I will go back and ask the rabbi!” As he turned, he felt the intense heat and heard God’s Words, “So this is a dream – it’s about to get a lot hotter! And you will never return to that rabbi, but you can both have along chat about it in Hell.” Glory be to God Amen.

A Parable from God: If God has a house with three rooms in it, with plenty of room for its occupants, why do the occupants of one room try to knock the walls of the other two rooms down so as to make their own room bigger?

A wise Muslim answers, "Should not all the occupants of the house be Muslims?"

God, Being Wiser, answers, "Are you saying that My Gospel and My Bible, the Torah and the writings of My prophets are worthless?"

God continues, "I made three rooms, one for each church, the Jews, the Christians and the Muslims. They are all My people and I will sort out all of your differences at the Judgement. That Day, I and I alone will knock the walls of that house down and I will make one New House, the way I want it and not the way you might think I want it. For now, there are doors in My house through which one can enter from room to room at will. One door is the Bible and the Old Testament, one is the Gospel and the New Testament and the third is the Qur'an. If you wish to be really wise and see who I am, you should enter all three rooms and see what I want, then you will know My Will."

I add, "You cannot listen to God and His Word with hatred in your heart. You cannot fill a cup that is already full."

There is a very strange thing that God has just shown me and this is: if you accept the Qur'an alone, your cup can never be full; for God made it so, that the Qur'an only fills your cup three quarters full. This is why Muslims are always searching for more, for authenticities and scholar's interpretations. The same goes for the Gospel – yes! it only fills your cup three quarters way up the glass or cup. And the same goes for the Jews who read the Jewish Tanakh or Bible, for they are always searching for the Messiah. And the Christian, with his Gospel, is always searching for God the Father, our Lord and God alone.

God made us this way, so that we would have to look with our eyes, hear with our ears, and understand with our hearts to find the other quarter. Now God can give us this other quarter at the Judgement but we can get it

in life ourselves by using the gifts God gave us and trying to understand all our Scriptures given to us by God.

So, Christians who say, “Muslims and Jews are wrong,” and Muslims who say, “The Qur’an is the complete Scripture,” are all wrong. I tell you this, for God did not waste His time in one Word of True Scripture to the world. The Holy Spirit will and can vouch for this and you know, the strange thing is, when you read all three, they all together, all fit in the same glass or cup and fill it up completely. A mathematician may say this is not mathematically possible but he too is wrong, for all three overlap in such a way when taken in properly, without hatred or jealousy and with love of God and fellowman to the fore, then, the cup fills up right to the top and not a word overflows. I say, “Get reading!” and pray always that God shows you the Truth with understanding and you may all find that certain selfishnesses have hindered your full development as a child of God Amen Amen Amen.

For me, I always try to think, “What would God like?” and “What are the lessons He might want us to learn from all three, the Old, the New and the Qur’an?” Amen.

Let me use an example: A Muslim man recently said to me that it’s not good to sing to God. Another day, a Christian choir master said to me, “You pray twice when you sing to God.” Who is right? Well, we should ask, more to the point, “What would God like?” and even more to the point, “God, what do You like? For you are the Living God Almighty and are ever present Amen.”

Now, from God’s point of view, He is the inventor, the Creator and is Just these things and more. He gives man talents, so lets say, He gives a man a musical talent and the man goes home sits down and in deep prayer writes a song for God His Creator (Remember God gives everything to everyone, the talent, the musical thoughts and the words) and he sings it and plays on his guitar this beautiful and Holy song for God his Creator. God Smiles and is happy. Then, the man goes to his local choir master who takes his song and puts a full orchestral piece (Guided by God) to this song and at Mass, a full choir sings it with an orchestra playing the music back to God. The angels join in in Heaven and boy! is the roof of that church almost lifted in praise

to God! God Blesses the people as He Smiles Saying, "It all started with a simple song in prayer to Me, I love it."

The same Muslim man goes to the day of congregation and sings his prayers to God aloud to lead his brothers in prayer. Can he really say God does not like music?

I say let God be the Judge – He is a Living God – He is not far away – and He is here right now with us and in us all, when He chooses to be, so praise Him and do not be always trying to do what man tells you to do, for every church has made mistakes.

However, just as in prayer by word and by song, if someone writes or prays his own or some other's untrue words, then, God can also be unhappy. So, when we talk to God, try to please Him and not what you want for selfish reasons Amen Amen Amen. Traditions hold no weight with God Amen.

CONCLUSION:

There are many who may say that I left out too much of John's Gospel etc, etc. But God chooses to include it like this, for these teachings of Jesus. Philosephers, theologians and thinkers can argue this and that, yet God is always right.

All of our human religions or 'faiths' at this stage have weaknesses, even modern Islam. I have heard an Islamic speaker say, "We must pray five times a day, there are no excuses." I have heard Catholic priests say that if Mary isn't at the centre of one's religion then it's Satanic. How far we have come from the simple farmer and herdsman Abraham was, who believed in and prayed to God. Would the same modern Imam say to Abraham and Noah and Moses, "Why didn't you pray your daily prayers five times a day?" We are missing the point! Faith is a complete awareness and constant relationship and a never-ending journey with God. No two people are alike. Man-made rules and Scriptural interpretations may try to guide by lure or force, but only God Himself truly Knows the heart and its true Faith. Thus, we must try not to judge and be ever-patient with each other. The best guidance is by example as Jesus, the Messiah, himself said, "I have set an example for you" (John 13 v 15), and Jesus tells us to worship God alone, loving Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths and each other as ourselves (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 4 v 10, 22 v 37-40). This is the motto Jesus lived by and you know, it's very close to Muhammad's: to worship God alone, having Taqwa in your hearts and to do good deeds for you're your fellow man always (see Qur'an 2:2-5, 3:2-4, 39:10-16, 47:17 103:1-3, 107:1-7).

I am a Christian, yet, I read the Qur'an everyday, sometimes twice, three times or even more. I still read the Gospel, the Torah and indeed the whole Bible regularly except Revelations, for I leave the future to God alone as Jesus did. And I make no excuse for saying, "Every Muslim should read the Bible too, to further develop and understand with God's Guidance, God Himself, yes, the One and only God, the Almighty Creator of all and everything, Allah (The Most-High) Amen. I am a Christian for I live by what Jesus taught in the Gospel but I am a Muslim in my total devotion to God and I also live by the Qur'an too. My heart has been circumcised by God's

Holy Spirit so I am a “Real Jew” as Paul, the apostle to the gentiles, once said, “The real Jew is the person who is a Jew on the inside, that is, whose heart has been circumcised and this is the work of God’s Spirit” (see Romans 2 v 25-29). So, I tell you all as brothers to each other, don’t be trying to convert each other to your particular branch of religion but make sure that you all obey the fundamentals, the basics which are “Worship God our Father alone and love one another.” Reach out to help your brother not for selfish reasons.

For example, if a Muslim converts a Christian to Islam and this convert now joins Isis and turns into a murderer, has he really helped his brother in God? No! God gave me an example for you all earlier this morning to explain what human ‘faiths’ and religions are like to Him: if God Himself stands on a stage and holds up a large white sheet between Himself and the audience in a theatre or hall and asks, “What colour clothes am I wearing?” Many will have varied answers including all the colours of the rainbow and even every colour known to man; yet, who knows the true answer? Think about this and the truth is, we cannot know, unless God Himself tells us or indeed takes down the sheet He is Holding up.

A Muslim scholar may say that this is rubbish for God is so Great that He cannot wear clothes as a man. And yes God is so Great that He can hold the whole universe in His Hand and at the same time feel all within it. However, if God chooses, He can stand as Almighty God in the Form of a Being with clothes on, if He chooses to. At one time He did show Moses His Form (see Exodus 33 v 18-23, 34 v 5-9, Numbers 12 v 8). Apart from this, the truth is, we can all try to surmise what God is; yet, God can just as easy drop that white sheet and reveal a previously unknown colour to humanity, something so unimaginably beautiful and colourful almost to blow the mind. Where are our surmises and guesses and theories then?

Worship God alone, the same God Jesus worshipped on earth and still does in Heaven and who serves Him with almost childish awe and abandon. God, there is no god but Him and what a better way to finish off than with His Own Word’s to Moses (Exodus 20 v 3), “Worship no god but Me.”

God adds more by the Spirit, His Holy Spirit, holder of all Truth and Holy Helper of God, the Almighty: this is how wrong we all are. I hum the tune of

a famous Christmas carol as we near December 25th, the celebrated birthday of Jesus. Possibly, millions will sing its opening lines this coming Christmas in churches all around the world. “Oh come all ye faithful joyfull and triumphant..... Oh come let us adore him (Jesus),” when it should simply and plainly read so, in God’s Eyes, “Oh come let us adore Him, God, the Lord, thank You for sending Your Messiah Jesus into the world – we adore You alone and we worship You alone Father, God of all, God of Jesus.” Get it yet? Even ‘simple’ Christmas carols are worded all wrong as God alone should be worshipped and adored and no one else, including Jesus. Look! This is God’s Right as God alone, to be adored, worshipped and glorified by all of His creation. Jesus agrees whole heartedly with this, saying he never wanted human praise in the first place. please read John 5 v 41-44 and pray God will teach you its true meaning, for when Jesus returns he will shock and maybe disappoint many, even those in high places, even those who are in Heaven already; for Jesus, just as with his crucifixion, did his Father’s Will, so, he will again at the Judgement – I assure you this! And if not one single human being or angel, for that matter, makes the cut at the Judgement, Jesus will still side with God over the entire universe – I assure you all this! For God is Greater than the universe and Jesus knows this. There will be no hugs and kisses and earthly honours as in crowns and thrones for those who are already partly worshipped as gods within our church already. No! these will get a serious shock as they are humbled before the Truth of God. They will wish they were in rags and not gowns as God reveals His Truth and splendour. They will all wish that they had paid more attention to the real message of the Gospel, to worship and serve God alone. But no, most took a childish and when I say childish, I mean a silly approach to their relationship with God, like “Let’s go play some games, for God is probably Good and probably will forgive us anyways,” instead of, wholeheartedly searching for Him so as we may have a one-to-One relationship in life and then, it will continue through the Judgement as if there were none Amen.

Many may say to me that I am a ‘spoil-sport’ for saying that a ‘perfectly innocent’ Christmas carol is corrupt and thus have ‘ruined’ something essentially ‘pure’. But it’s not perfectly innocent at all and this is how far we are from the Truth; it’s as if we have achieved absolutely nothing because

we all went in the wrong direction, so will have to start all over again – accept! There will be no restart, Judgement is final and complete and everlasting. Yes, we may learn a little in the Kingdom after the Judgement but your assigned rank and reward and everlasting status comes from your achievements in life. I am only glad that Jesus has sent me and sorry God, for You sent me really, for it is right that we should never forget You God and we should always put Him first Amen. Because when Jesus does return with God for the Judgement, he is only going to tell you what I am telling you now, so that you have a sneak preview of what is to come. I am like Jonah to Nineveh but will anyone pay heed? and if you don't, then, I am like Noah to the world and even those already in Heaven Amen Glory be to God Amen.

You see, what may seem innocent is often complete oversight on our part and neglect in wanting to see the way we want to and in fact what we want to see; so, it is untruth and thus lies. When God returns, He will truly spoil this Christmas carol's words and show them to be lies. Look around you! So much of what we think is 'simple' and 'innocent' is actually falsehood and neglect, even the invention of Santa Claus, it's all lies. To God, we must keep things truly simple and truthful in all our actions, words and thoughts; so, get changing the words of everything that doesn't point to the Truth and to where all Glory and honour, praise and worship goes to God alone gleefully and rightfully and joyfully. If we could do this God would return to the world and Bless it. Then we could all sing Christmas carols in truth and righteousness and both God and Jesus would smile. Do you send your child to school in a clean white shirt and on his way out the door, throw coal soot on him and say, "Sure it's only a little soot!"? No! we do not, so why not perfect everything for God and thus keep your child's shirt pure white Amen.

Let me now once again give God the last Word from Isaiah 66 v 1-2, "Heaven is My Throne and the earth is My footstool. I Myself Created the whole universe! I am pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me."

A proverb from God: (9/12/2017): Good intentions are never good enough. The Will of God Almighty, when obeyed, is perfection itself Amen.

A parable from God for the world:

I arise early this morning (still dark) at six o' clock, this Sunday morning, the Christian Sabbath, to a white wonderland outside. It snowed heavily last night. I can't help to think that this may be my last message to the world, God willing (In sha Allah) of course.

God's Engineer: it is nearly two thousand years since the coming of Christ and over thirteen hundred since Muhammad's. God decided: "I am about to send the 'Great flood' upon the earth to test their buildings for soundness and durability (Please read Matthew 7 v 24-27 again so you will know); so, I must send My chief engineer down first to check all the churches for soundness." This flood was not water like Noah but oil, the oil of sin and corruption and the evil of the evil one. "Will My people last? Are their churches still strong enough?" God asked, as He eagerly awaited the return of His chief engineer. Alas, the day came for the engineers report and it read: "Your first church God has absolutely no foundation beneath it. It is built on pure sand. Its building seems strong though, a bit dirty but strong. When it moves, will it crack? I don't know," said the engineer.

"Your second church, first started on a large rock foundation and was good, but as it expanded, its new rulers used far too much cement in the mix for concrete for the foundations. Later, it expanded further and its leaders even added the dreaded oil to the mix as it turned in the mixer, instead of water, unseen to the people at first. As a result, the church itself remains strong but there are major cracks as a result of the weak foundations, so Lord, I fear it will fall."

Next, the engineer added, "And finally Lord, I thought the third church was good until I noticed a hairline crack in one of the walls. I followed it to the source and found that in part of the foundation there was far too much sand in the mix and hardly any cement. As I checked further I found veins of this sandiness through its entire foundations; so, I fear for it too Lord – I am sorry to have to report all of this to you my God."

The Lord answered, "Have you any solution My servant?" The engineer answered, "Lord I have wrote down instructions, very thorough and very complete for all three churches on how to build a structurely sound new church with the proper formula for concrete and have even showed them

how to reinforce it with steel, so that it is as close to the strength of natural rock as I can give.” “Very good,” answered God “Well done.” “Father!” called the engineer, “One ‘small’ problem, I fear they will not listen or take any heed to my instructions at all. Everyone I have talked to, puts their fingers in their ears and goes, ‘My church is fine!’ some, even though they have no church only their own beliefs, won’t listen either, thinking that they too are fine. I can’t help to think how foolish they all are, for if you release your flood of oil on the world all three buildings will crack and fall or at least move. I surely feel like Noah God and You know! I can’t help but to feel exactly like the person in Jesus’ prophecy in Matthew 24 v 37-41, wherein he says, ‘It will be like the time of Noah, people will eat and drink and marry right up to the day when God took Noah away.’”

God asked His engineer one more thing, “From where you are servant, look at Heaven and tell me what you see of the saints and leaders of these so called churches.” The engineer looked and replied, “I see great egos Lord, selfishness, pride and arrogance bordering on conceit. They all think, they are ‘right’ and seem to be expecting some great individual prizes or something. I fear some even feel worthy of thrones when Lord, if I may add, why are they not happy to serve You Great God forever in complete humility? Lord, I am happy to serve You, for You have shown me things and have given me the gifts of sight and hearing and even understanding, which I use everyday and am truly thankful for. Lord, I know, You Being the Creator, will have stored away some wonderful sound and sight feasts, enough to please any eye or ear. I can’t understand why both man and angel constantly want power and can’t help but to recall the Words of the Qur’an which say, “They strive for a power (greatness) they will never attain” for Lord “All Power is Yours” (see Qur’an 40:56, 35:10). And I hope Lord, that You will always keep it; for man and angel cannot handle it. I enjoy Your Power and Gifts, sights and sounds, even scents, tastes and feelings Lord, all our senses that you Give, but I must say Lord that I feel we must all remain as Your eternal servants forever, even if You call us Your children, You alone are God and will be forever and ever Amen.”

Now the engineer adds, “God, even though they may now kill me, will I explain the parable to them?” “You must, My child but they won’t kill you, not this time, for you are a gift to the world and not a disciple or prophet

who is punished and tested by them. I Know you have suffered much, more than any prophet ever has in your heart and soul and I did test your Spirit but when I am ready, I will raise you up to me body and soul where you will sit beside My son Jesus.” The Holy Spirit adds, “This is the Word of the Lord God Almighty and I am His eternal servant Amen.”

Here goes the explanation: the first church is the Jews and since, the Messiah Jesus is the cement in the parable, they, not believing in him, have none; so, their church, even though strong by the Law of Moses but dirty, sits on a foundation of sand, (see Matthew 7 v 24-27).

The second church is the Christian church, started on the rock Peter and its early disciples, where they loved Jesus as their leader and king and after they received the Holy Spirit with Power and understanding, worshipped God our Father alone. They recognised the water in the mix as all important, the Holy Spirit, who bound the cement of Christ and the sand of the believers to make the first perfect concrete foundation. (For reflection read, Acts, 3 v 11-26 & 2 Peter 1 v 1-21).

As it went on however, its leaders added the sin of oil to the water, weakening it and eventually started worshipping Jesus, thus adding far too much cement to the proper mix and even though it appeared strong after time, it dries and cracks.

The third church, the church of Islam, by the Qur’an, was corrected but soon after its leaders again started to try to authenticate Muhammad Biblically and even though they were warned in their souls, not to do this and prompted in their hearts and spirits, they stubbornly continued on, heedless of the warnings from Heaven. This malade got worse till it reached Jealousy proportions and now the Messiah had to be less than Muhammad, when their whole faith tells them that they are both supposed to be from God as messengers and thus equal in this respect to be seated by God alone, as He alone sees fit and not by some board of Muslim scholars who have now become like the Jewish Pharisees in Jesus time and believe it or not, but the Qur’an tells you of your own downfalls, the foolish quest for “Knowledge” (Qur’an 39:49) and in this quest, many of you have done the unforgiveable by your own Qur’an to twist the meaning of God’s Scripture (see Qur’an 39:32, 3:78). We all know that only God has true Knowledge

and once man thinks that he is knowledgeable, he starts to judge and by the Qur'an and the Bible, God alone is the Judge (see Qur'an 64:18, Psalm 75 v 2-7, 94 v 2). He then starts to make himself look right by 'reorganising' the Scriptures to suit his 'knowledge' and 'understanding' and ends up twisting the Scriptures from God to suit his desires, saying things like Moses even spoke of Muhammad's coming in Deuteronomy 18 v 14-20, when this was clearly written about Jesus, as Jesus states himself in John 5 v 46 and the apostles verified this under duress of God's Holy Spirit. Remember Peter by this same Spirit and the Power God gave through him, brought a woman, Tabitha by name, back to life (see Acts 9 v 36-42, 3 v 22, 7 v 37 please read these to verify that you have made a mistake and repent before it's too late Amen).

Recently, I have attended a small mosque and sat at the back and listened to the leader in prayer's sermons and found them very good. My friend asked that I join in the Arabic prayers and I declined saying, "I would be a liar if I spoke words that I didn't understand and could be manipulated into saying something that I unintentionally did not mean – so, let me study their meaning firstly in English."

Yesterday, I finally found out the meaning of the daily Muslim prayers (Salah) and yes, Al fatihah is all fine and from the Qur'an, but then just as I am happy with, "All praise belongs to God" and it does! I see in the third rakah, words which are not in the Qur'an and are thus man's where the prayer is directed to Muhammad, saying, "Peace and salutations be on you oh prophet." Look! Man can make mistakes but this is in fact a mistake to address Muhammad directly and is the exact same as the Christians do to Mary and yet both have died. Yes, they may be in Heaven and I hope they are, but for us, still on earth, we must not contact spirits of the dead for this breaks the Law of Moses in Leviticus 20 v 27. I am not criticizing you, please but merely pointing out a hairline crack that if not addressed now will be at the Judgement and believe it or not but Muhammad himself, God Willing, may condemn you for this. Remember, the whole purpose of the Qur'an was to remind us all to worship God alone and thus to eradicate what had crept into the Christian church as in praying to Mary and saints and other deities. Both Jesus and Muhammad told us that they did not want any human praise (see John 5 v 41, Qur'an 42:23). As small as this may seem it

is still not correct Amen. Friends, you know Muhammad would want to correct this as many of the sunnah tell of his meticulous ways Amen. Glory be to God as does the Qur'an tell us "to urge one another to the truth" (Qur'an 103:3).

Some of these scholars have really over-stepped the bounds, by saying that even John, Jesus' apostle, spoke about the coming of Muhammad in John 14 v 26, 15 v 26 & 16 v 7, he did not! and was speaking about the coming of the Holy Spirit, the Holy helper of God, who had to come as Jesus said he would and he did come (Acts 2 v 1-4). Yes, I understand totally about the wish of the Qur'an that we should only worship God, the Creator and not even speak of the "Trinity" (Qur'an 4:171), but to say that this Holy Spirit, a servant of God, who also was in Moses and all the prophets, in Jesus himself and his disciples, is an unforgiveable sin as Jesus clearly states in Matthew 12 v 32. Please read the following readings just to get a hint at the reality of God's Holy spirit who also declares to me that he never wanted any human praise and serves God happily and eternally Amen (Numbers 11 v 16-30, Isaiah 11 v 2, 42 v 1, John 3 v 34 Qur'an 2:87, 2:253, 4:171, 21:91). You see, to understand God's Holy spirit, one must call on God who will tell you that the Holy Spirit only ever does God's Will and only speaks God's message as sent directly from God. God authenticates His spirit as His servant Himself, so we don't need to. Just the same, God will authenticate Jesus, Moses and all the prophets of old and Muhammad (see Qur'an 4:166) and indeed the disciples of Jesus, when He is ready. What a fool one will be and what a fool one will look in front of God's people at the Judgement to be found out to be wrong in the Sight of God, especially when it was totally unnecessary. Just as the Christian who worships Jesus, Mary and the saints, will be shown to have overstepped the limits, so will the Muslim who tries to authenticate Biblically Muhammad – leave it to God!

There is one more thing but I have dealt with this earlier, the fact that one can talk to Jesus as he is not dead and this is not a sin. Also understand in Qur'an 4:156-159, that Jesus really had to die to fulfil earlier Scriptures as in Isaiah 53 v 10-12, but to the Jews who thought and still think that they did murder Jesus, they didn't, only for three days and yes, it is true that every Jew will have to accept Jesus as the Messiah before he enters Heaven

Amen. This is the true meaning of these words in the Qur'an. So again Muslims don't try to authenticate your theories with twists of Biblical Scripture. I don't say these things to make myself look right personally but I do for God's sake only, for I am not trying to win converts from Islam to Christianity or vice-versa, No! God has pointed these things out to me and for your own benefits, I am pointing them out to you. I want to see you saved genuinely as believers in God who do good deeds and it is my duty, by the Qur'an, to urge you to the truth and to steadfastness (see Qur'an 103:3) Amen. The genuine seeker of God's Will, and one who wants to live in God's Holy Spirit as a fellow believer, will read Scriptures whether from the Torah, Gospel or Qur'an and even other Books in the Bible, for example the Qur'an tells how all three were sent down (see Qur'an 3:3) yet, later the Qur'an mentions other prophets like Elijah, (see Qur'an 4:163-164, 6:84-88, 37:123), so even though not in the Torah, it is advisable for the genuine believer to look up the story of Elijah in the Books of Kings which is in the Bible and for example, you will see in 2 Kings 2 v 11, how Elijah was raised up to God, body and soul. If we do this in a prayerful manner praying for God's True Guidance and understanding, not trying to win one up for the Muslims, Christians or Jews, then God may lead us in His Holy Spirit in Truth so as we are not trying to fulfil any selfish desires.

I must add on a personal note, that the Muslim prayers of praise and worship to God alone, as it should be, are to be highly recommended. All through these Books I say God and I mean God alone as One, the Creator, the Father, the Almighty. What God Himself calls others or gives to them is His Own Business and not ours Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

There is a point in Islamic and Christian teaching that I bring up for question and it is this, that of childhood innocence. Muslims believe all children are born innocent. Christians are told they believe in "original sin." Jesus tells that to enter the Kingdom of Heaven we must become like children (Matthew 18 v 2-3). However, once again, we must call on God and as we see in the time of Noah, God did wipe out children aswell, so, one could say, were these children not innocent? God alone knows the conditional tense and what each of us is capable of doing and could have judged us right at the beginning if He wanted to but He gave us a chance. Now God may prove yet to the angels that He had a hidden record written at the

beginning of who would sin, who would repent and seek His Guidance, and who would be saved and who would be lost. He may have let time go on and may have kept a distance so at the end when He shows this hidden record after The Judgement and the angels see that it is exactly the same as the actual Judgement, they will be so amazed at how God Knew all along who would do what, that they will never again question His conditional Knowledge Amen. One may ask, why bother to let time run at all? And why not just save those to be saved at the beginning and then alot of suffering would have been prevented? But this is the way of God and God will be shown to be all Wise, all Knowing and He has His reasons for doing things the way He does Amen Amen Amen. He may show us these Himself after the Judgement, Glory be to Him Allah (The Most-High) Amen.

I pray for you all, Christians, Muslims and Jews that we may all be true believers and worshippers together as brothers and sisters before One Almighty, Allah Amen.

God Gives a mercy from Himself for all to read and hear:

Tuesday/12/12/2017: if God forgave the entire human race and permitted them entry into the first Heaven; even allowed them to travel to all the galaxies within the universe as free spirits, would man still think of God? Who would still ponder on God? Who would still remember Him in this free reign state? Would God be sorry at some point? and say, "I should have punished My wild and heedless children for their sins..... Look at them, there now. I forgave them. I freed them. I permitted their travel through My universe. Who among them still remembers Me?"

Then God looks beside Himself and sees a few, a few who really love Him, a few, who, whilst on earth, tried to find Him and know Him and love Him and He Says, "These are mine, they want to be with Me – oh, how I love these. These are why, I, the All Wise, Made the entire Creation, to Stand and Wonder at those who call Me 'Father' and look at Me with childish eyes and call Me 'God' and who ask, 'Can I do this, please God?' They still ask Me with wonder and awe in their voices. Yes, these are truly Mine, the ones I am well pleased with, the ones whom I call My children."

Wednesday/13/12/2017: God adds: There are those who seek God and Heaven to gain entry into Heaven only and there are those who seek God and seek to do His Will and to please Him, just to see His Smile.

I must tell you all, prepare to be told you are all wrong in some matters. Christians may over emphasise Jesus and thus forget God, the Almighty Father somewhat. Jews, on the other hand, have chosen to disregard Jesus as their Messiah. The Muslims may be close to perfection as regards the balance of love and worship of God; yet, do not be found to have put the voice of fellow Muslims and even your love of the Qur'an itself, greater than God Himself, who is the Living God and who does not have to explain Himself and His Decisions to anyone, if He so Chooses. So, if God really Decided it is time for his Holy Temple to be rebuilt in Jerusalem and the Muslims fight against God and the Jews in this, they may find themselves on the side of those against God. I tell you again, God needs not explain Himself to any one or any Scripture for that matter, for He and He alone is God and He alone holds the Power of prophecy, the Future and all decision. However, if God Decides to go ahead with this, then, you had all better be prepared and be willing to bend to His will. Remember, He is a Living God and alive now. He is in all and can Feel all. He Knows all now and is not some figure in our imaginations, who is going to turn up at the Judgement only. He is God, there is no god but Him, the Almighty, who first introduced Himself to Abraham as just this, "I am El Shaddai (The Almighty God), walk in My Ways and be blameless" (Genesis 17 v 1). Glory be to you Holy God, God of Israel, God of the universe, The All Knowing, All Wise Amen.

Friday 15/12/2017: I learned something important last night and that is as much as we want something, it may not be for us, ever. God may have already decided, we are not capable of having something or being somewhere we are not fit to be. Michael the archangel and the other archangels were made in the Red Light Heaven. They all really wanted to be raised up to the Highest Heaven with God to be always in His Pesence as guardian angels can. Yet, No! God has made it quite clear that they are not fit to enter as they would be Judgemental in some matters and God cannot have this.

Michael had overstepped the bounds in this matter and so wished to be the boss of all angels and next to God, that he took the name "TheTorshon" which was not his to take. I have included this in "Manifestations" chapter "The Torshon," who are one body of higher angels above ordinary and archangels. They are all one in the Holy Spirit and are collectively known as the Torshon. They are one mind, one spirit and one soul and thus there is no room here for over-egos. Only God Himself holds this right to stand above all creation Amen. These Torshon live and travel through God's Holy Fire which is His Holy Light colour in Orange, that of Glory. Amen. Amen. Amen.

God adds, The parable of the swimming pool:

Life, real life, life with God, our universal Creator, God and Father is like this: There is a large swimming pool with two sets of steps, one at each end. You enter one end and ideally swim one length and exit to God at the other end.

Before we start this journey, we have been practicing in the paddling pools which are shallow, nearby. Christians read the Gospel; some listen to it literally; some call on Mary, saints, angels, priests etc for help. Muslims read the Qur'an and may turn to imams, scholars, etc, for guidance. Jews call on rabbis and the teachings of their scholars for extra guidance.

However, there comes a time when we must take the plunge and swim that length. Now, some may have learned fully how to swim in that paddling pool and thus have truly listened to their teachers (Moses, Jesus, Muhammad, etc) and they swim straight up the pool and exit to God. Most, alas, do not! And they head straight for the edge of the pool to hang onto the sides calling on Mary, Jesus, rabbi, imam or priest, etc. "Help! I need help! Please help!" If Mary, Jesus, angels etc could answer, they would all say, God Willing, "Head for God; swim straight to Him! Remember the "Our Father" prayer; Remember God is real; God is your Creator, your Father; He Knows you better than yourself for He made you, trust Him." For Muslims it may be, "There is no god but Him, Allah, the Lord, worship Him alone and do good deeds. Swim straight to Him." Likewise, Abraham, Moses and the angels would say the same thing if they could and were permitted by God to do so for a true Jew.

Many Christians remain clinging to the edge, totally missing the point, crying for Jesus, saying, “Jesus I will never let go of you,” when Jesus tries to tell them all – “Listen to my Gospel, ‘Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him; love Him with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your strength and love your neighbour as yourself.’” And then, “Now my child, my brother, my sister, swim to God our Father, our Creator; trust Him! He alone is God; Remember I trusted Him even in death and look! He raised me to life, as He will you my friend. You know how to swim, so just aim for God; He is not that far away at all and you will laugh at this someday. Come on I will see you at the end of the pool, my brother, my sister.” Glory be to You God and thank You for these kind words Amen.

Fact and Fiction: there is fact and fiction; yet, God is Truth. we play Muslims and Christians and Jews; yet, God is the Truth. He is alive and ever present right now. We can get lost in our own little worlds and ideas; yet, on the day of testing, who do we really call? Is it the Living God? or is it some distant idea of God that we may have boxed away in the Qur’an, the Gospel or the Torah of Moses? When that day comes, Qur’an, Gospel or Torah in Book form will not endure, only what is in your heart – the Truth of God. and God does not take kindly to liars and those who try to win converts for the sake of their own ideas, idealisms and ideologies. Did you ever ask God what He really wants – now? Did you ever, with all your heart, ask God, “What would You really like God?”

“Call Me and I will answer you.” “Seek and you will find, knock and the door will be opened to you.” “All who ask the Lord for help will be saved.”

An extra conclusion paragraph: I have noticed with many Muslim brothers and I call you brothers, as all who believe in God and worship Him alone and who try to do good deeds are indeed brothers, that, generally you have great reverence for Muhammad and the Qur’an and I have read that it is also an onus on all Muslims to listen to and heed Jesus when he returns as Messiah to the earth as God’s chosen leader. Now, let me tell you all and indeed all Christians and Jews who will listen, Jesus will bring the same Gospel that he has already brought the first time. So, why not carefully read it and learn from it now? You do not have to change from being a Muslim, a Jew or a Christian once you heed its message and it is truly one of kindness,

to worship God alone, the God of Jesus (see John 20 v 17) and to love Him and to love your neighbour as yourself. That's it! There are no secret pitfalls, I assure you. Jesus wants to see us saved but he shepherds us away from evil things like greed, violence, adultery, and selfishness Amen.

There will be no point in saying to Jesus then, "But the Qur'an said this," or for a Christian, "The local priest said that," for Jesus will not entertain such. He will firmly deliver one Truth and it will be very simple, not complicated, as man has a tendency to do. So please Muslims, I urge you to browse through the Gospels to see what the Messiah Jesus will bring with him again Amen. If there are any parts you are unsure of, just offer them up to Allah, and if you need to know their meaning, the answered thoughts will return to you Amen, in God's time Amen.

When Jesus returns, you Muslims will not be expected to know the Qur'an of by heart, or even to have kept all of its 'rulings' as understood by the Islamic scholars over the years, like daily prayers, hadj, etc, but to have a firm faith in your hearts in God and a living love to do good deeds for all God's creation Amen. As I have said before, at the Judgement, these things are easily seen by the Light of the Holy Spirit that will shine within our hearts in its various Heavenly colours for all to see, when God Commands. Glory be to Him Amen. So, if you come before God with the Qur'an learnt of by heart and having prayed five times a day all of your life, have done ten hadj pilgrimages, yet, still you have no Light, it is all worthless!

Heed me! Heed me all of you! For I have been sent ahead of Jesus to prepare his way for him and to tell you something of what to expect on his return. He is kind, understanding and he loves us; but most of all, he worships God the Father, the One he calls his Father, who alone is God (see John 5 v 44, 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10). He obeys everything God tells him to do and say, even above himself and his own wishes, as he proved before, in his willingness to accept crucifixion (see Matthew 26 v 39); so, he will have no problem carrying out God's Will for others when required of him, even if it saddens him greatly.

On a different note, lately or recently, I have been reading some apocryphal writings that were tossed out by the Jews and Christians over the years and have found them invigorating, exciting and fresh, to the point of telling me

to remain firm in my faith in God, the One, the Almighty alone. See Books of Tobit, Ecclesiasticus/Sirach, Wisdom, Enoch and Adam etc. God of all I worship you Amen. God of all, Guide us to yourself, Mighty Creator and Father, who is all Knowing, all Wise, all Pervasive and more, Immortal. Lord you are, as You said to Moses Yourself, "I Am" (Exodus 3 v 14).

Once again, I add, for one to say that the Qur'an supercedes or abrogates the older Scriptures as some Muslim scholars may wish us to believe, is a great mistake, for in effect, you are saying that God has changed since the beginning, but No! God never changes and has remained firm from the beginning. His Law has always been perfect as it was given to Moses. Jesus came and said that he would not take one Word away from it or the Teachings of the prophets (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) and confirms this in John 10 v 35, when he says that "The Scriptures are true forever." The Qur'an thus qualifies and confirms the previous Scriptures and does not or cannot supercede them in any way. Jesus also adds that "his Words (from God) in his Gospels will remain forever even if Heaven and earth were to disappear" (see Matthew 24 v 35). So, his Words cannot supercede the Law of Moses either.

God has always been Merciful and has always waived His Perfect Law that we might be saved, for we do make mistakes and as individuals, we can break His eternal Law; yet, He alone Knows the heart and by his Choice has permitted His Holy spirit to witness this. When the Qur'an says that "we must not divide into factions and must always uphold the one true faith" (see Qur'an 3:101-105), this is what is meant. We must not look for ambiguities and ways to divide but keep the simple, yet so important, fundamentals of Worshipping God alone and loving each other by doing good deeds for each other always Amen. Remember "God will sort all our differences out at the Judgement" Amen. You know, if you read all the Scriptures from the Qur'an back to Adam with this in mind, you will understand the true wants of God: "Worship of Himself and kindness" and readings from Hosea 6 v 6, Micah 6 v 6-8, Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7, really make sense and most of all, Malachi 3 v 6 "I am the Lord and I do not change."

So, as in the earlier Parable given me by God about the kind-hearted Eskimo who eats seals flesh to survive in the North Pole region, yet he worships God and prays to Him always in his heart. Well, when he turns up at the Judgement and he shys away from all these Jewish and Muslim scholars and Christian priests who are rushing forward to see God and His Messiah Jesus and God sends an angel out to pick up the Eskimo and bring him up to the front, many heads may turn in jealousy. Jesus may say, "Do you see this humble God loving Eskimo, who almost froze himself to death once, so as he could feed his neighbour's children, as he himself was sick in bed, he is a true Christian in kindness, a Muslim by devotion to God and thus a real Jew, for he has love of God and his neighbour in his heart. Come in to my Kingdom first my dearest friend." Amen.

More dream visions of late: a few weeks ago, I had a dream vision wherein I saw a large black bull with two horns running towards me. I had a lance in my hand and as the bull approached raging, a voice to my left said, "Aim for his heart and allow his own force to come to you and as he pushes allow the lance to pole vault the bull up and over your head." And I did and killed the black bull, laying him flat on his back on the roof of an old neighbour's house, where inside it was a gathering of people, among whom was a brown haired, brown eyed man crying and looking at me and weeping sadly. Tears flowed from his eyes as I said to him, "That bull won't bother you again."

Last night 9/1/2018, I dreamt I was in Jerusalem and was close to Abraham's rock and I felt I needed to climb it. As I approached it a white horse circled the rock as if it was its protector and frightened me a little. Yet, he permitted me to climb. As I climbed an orangey haired woman with small breasts approached me as if she wanted to marry me, but I said to her, "I can't, I am already married." Then I looked at an opening near the top of the rock and I saw some whitish chicken meat cooked and ready to eat with orange sauce on it. The woman agreed as I turned to her and said, "It is still fresh, you can still eat it. I expected this to be stale."

All day I pondered and prayed on this and have received an answer: The woman is Jerusalem. The white horse is the Muslim people protecting its Holiness and is still pure. However, there still remains some pure Jews with

whom God is still pleased as his favour (the orange sauce) rests on them, the fresh chicken good enough to eat. The bull I killed was Satan's test defeated by my own personal trials and tests, God has put me through successfully already. I have won. Amen to that. God and His Holy Spirit Tala and the Messiah Jesus and His angels can testify to this, as I prepare the world for the coming of Jesus. Amen.

I now bless you Muslims, Christians and Jews and all those who wish to become part of God's people in the Presence and Witness of the Almighty God and His Holy Spirit and if He chooses to permit some angels and His Messiah to also witness – so be it. I bless you with water from the Jordan river that I got near the site where Jesus himself was baptised by John the Baptist Amen. Glory be to God and may all praise and honour and Glory be His forever Amen.

A lecture to the Muslims: for three weeks or more the Word of God has burned within me to be spoken to a small group of local Muslims who gather on Fridays for prayer. As I give a lift to a couple from my town, I often sit in and pray to God and listen to the leaders in prayer. God Willing, I will go again today and still feel the urge to speak but God and the Spirit have both said, "Your Words will fall on deaf ears." I personally, could not know this. Anyways, I write it all down for you as a whole, so that one somewhere may learn something from it. Amen.

Brothers, you may ask why am I attempting to tell Muslims of these things, that God has Shown me and not my own Christian brothers? Well, the answer is, Christians today are very much like children playing with toys and are thus not ready to hear material for adults. So, I come to the Muslims and see that you too are so content with the Qur'an, that you have not let your ears hear anything else. I am not here to change the Qur'an, the Gospel or the Torah but to unite all three as God would like. God wants bright eager to learn children today and not in an imaginary capacity on Judgement Day, when it is then all too late.

To return to the parable of the swimming pool where each person, no matter what religion we are born into, after learning his or her initial lessons in the paddling pools nearby, have to swim the pool length of life to God who awaits us at the other end. I urge you Muslims not to chastise or

scorn Christians who are like little children, who, when they enter the pool head straight to the edge shouting for their respective paddling pool trainers, shouting things like “Mary help me! Jesus come to my aid!” They have not yet understood the “Our Father” prayer (Matthew 6 v 9-14) to God, and had they listened to and heeded its Words, would have swam straight up the pool to God, who awaits all with open arms. The good and kind Muslim who enters the pool of life calls on Allah all the way to the end. What of the one who keeps turning to Muhammad, and scholar’s interpretations of the Qur’an? instead of living its Message to worship God alone and to do good deeds.

The non-believer and disbeliever are like people who say, “Who needs to swim? The pool is shallow enough to walk a length wading.” The one who turns away from God is similar in that he stops swimming, stands up and says, “Oh, I never needed to swim anyways, it is shallow.” I say, what happens when you come to the trenches? Only God Knows how deep and how wide these are and indeed how many there are. Believers swim to God! Amen.

You see, by learning to swim and obeying God, your Creator and swimming towards Him alone, you don’t even think what’s beneath you. You just swim to the end and whether it’s three feet deep or three hundred in places you have focused on God and swimming is as simple in any depth of water, for there are no storms in a swimming pool and it is easy for anyone who can swim. As any swimmer will vouch, one length of the average swimming pool is an easy feat for the worst of swimmers Amen.

As I edit to day, God sent His word to me last night to cheer me up and here I am almost a year later typing the same parable since I first wrote it from God. “A prophet is like a swimmer who swims to the end and as he looks up to God at the end of the pool and is ready to be taken out of the pool, God tells him to swim back down the pool to give a message of encouragement to some other brothers of his Amen.” The thought came, “Is he not more like a life guard who walks along the edge of the pool?” and God responded, “No, angels are the lifeguards and I send them in extreme cases,” Amen. Glory be to God Amen. We could just as easily say, the devils and Satan are like people in the stand shouting insults at the swimmers. Pay

no heed for they cannot come near the pool itself. They are all but an annoying noise in the background that we can, with prayer to God, learn to ignore, as God shouts from the end of the pool drowning out their din and racket, "This way My child; focus on Me, your God!" In the end God will hurl all these gossipers and distracting voices into the pool to swim their length and as with all taunters and knockers they can't even swim a stroke themselves so will all be drowned, for they never bothered with any paddling pool lessons either and scorned them from a young age too. God Knows who are His Own and who are the trouble makers and no life guards will be on duty for salvation that day, No! they will all drown from the noisiest little upstart to Satan himself Amen. "Glorie iste Vah!" shout the angels in Heaven as I write and I can feel their Joy as God, once again, reveals His Word from Himself Amen. Glory to you God Amen.

Christians may say to me, "Is Jesus not the 'Word of God' as written in John's Gospel? or even a Muslim may say, "Was Jesus not the 'Word of God' as the Qur'an says "Jesus is a Word from God"? and I say, why did Jesus say that "man must not live on bread alone but on every Word from God" (Matthew 4 v 4)? if Jesus was "The Word of God" and him alone, how did he ever converse with God the Father? Did he as "The Word" give God His words to speak back to Jesus? No! my friends think about this deeply, God is God and alone is God and if we even go back to Enoch's writings which explain something of God's Own existence alone before time began, it tells us that God the Almighty Creator even said, "I Made My Wisdom and My Word." And of angels and I also think the Messiah and the Holy spirit may be included here with the angels, God says Himself to Enoch. "I did not tell the angels of their rise nor do they know." This explains how Jesus could say in the Gospel, "Before Abraham was I am" for Jesus neither knew his own rise, just as the angels, but just was, as God called "Let there be Light" for God made them in His Light. Glory be to God Amen. Where the Qur'an says, "Jesus is just like Adam" and God just said "Be" and he (Jesus) was (see Qur'an 3:59) refers to the conception of Jesus into Mary's womb unfathered by any human Amen. For before the birth of Jesus, he existed as the Messiah in his own Light of Yellow of Love Amen. This explains how Enoch could also say, "The Messiah was hidden from them from the beginning" Amen.

So, I can say to any Muslim who asks me, "Do I believe that Jesus is one of three as in 'the trinity'?" "No, I do not, I believe that God the Creator alone is God and that Jesus and His Holy Spirit and indeed His angels in all their Realms of Heaven given them are servants of the Living God Amen. I do believe that God chose Jesus as the Messiah to lead His people and that Jesus calls God "My Father" and "My God" and that God calls Jesus "My son" and "The first of My sons" to fulfil Scripture as in Psalm 89 v 26-28, & 2 v 7 and Jesus is God's chosen king to rule in the Messianic Age which approaches, as in Psalm 110 v 1 Amen. Glory be to God Amen. So, I can say with all honesty that it is possible for all good Jews, Christians and Muslims and indeed any who wish to join God's people, that we will be all one flock with one shepherd Jesus, chosen by God, before One Almighty God Allah Amen. I also believe that once again as in Eden or even better that the angels, Heavenly beings and Holy Spirit will play a crucial and more exposed role in God's New Kingdom of Heaven on earth Amen. It will be Great and these are only Words, what will it be like to feel it with all the senses Amen?

God Gives me another parable for you as I have went over and over this in my mind for the last three weeks in an imaginary role as if I was standing before this group of Muslims and teaching them what God has shown to me: it is the Parable of God and His Holy Spirit as been like a large lake of pure fresh milk, it goes like this:

God Created a large lake of milk and stepped into it himself. He called the lake His Holy Spirit. He then Created clay and from it fashioned cups of clay as in pottery and kilned them and was pleased. He also made a large jug of the same clay and decided to call it "The Messiah." He then decided to fill a cup of milk firstly to check for leaks and proceeded to use this cup called Moses, to pour into the other cups to check for their leakages. He then said, "I will soon fill them to the brim with good milk from My Jug."

However, and this shocked God, the cups wouldn't allow it. They said, "No! we want wine and beer and whiskey and other unclean drinks." They tried to smash God's jug, so, God took back the jug and said, "Ok I know there are some dirty glasses over there that I have made already; angels wash them out! And see which of them will take my milk." Some did and some,

like the clay cups, preferred to be dirty and so refused, wanting dirty drinks instead.

As time went on, even the glasses refused the milk. So the angels and God had a discussion. They decided to give one cup the power of speech to warn all cups and glasses to rid themselves of all filth and to wash themselves out to prepare to receive the final offering of God's milk from his chosen jug. "If you do not, He will smash you. Any who refuse, will be smashed," cried the cup. Who do you think this cup with speech is? Yes, Muhammad and the Qur'an which was sent to warn all glasses (gentiles) and all clay cups (Jews) to clean themselves and prepare Amen.

Recently a Muslim man gave me some Books about Islam and Muhammad's life and I came on a lovely quotation from Bukhari, one of Muhammad's compatriots and biographers, "None of you believes until he loves for his brother what he loves for himself." What did Jesus say in his Gospels?

1. "Love one another" (John 13 v 34).
2. "Do for others what you want them to do for you: this is the meaning of the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the Prophets" (Matthew 7 v 12).
3. "Love your neighbour as you love yourself" (Matthew 22 v 39).

This saying from Muhammad is a personal confirmation for me in Muhammad's use of the word "Love" and as I edit today, I have come on some other very nice quotations from Muhammad's own personal philosophy and relationship with God and others.

We must also through the above, never forget that which may be presumed by Jesus and Muhammad and that is: First, comes worship of Allah, our God, the One, the universal God alone and remembrance and awareness of Him is paramount Amen.

You know, personally God has Shown me by His Explanations of His Heavenly Lights, that Love in the Yellow Light of The Messiah's Realm is the seed of Love, which sprouts in our hearts into the Green Light of Faith growing up through our minds where the angels and the Spirit tend its every need. Without this plant of faith we can have no Light unless by the pure Innocence of a child. On Judgement Day, when God Commands His Holy Spirit to reveal his Lights – these will shine for all to see. there will be

no telling lies or ways to invent this Light. You will either have it or not Amen. Thus, may I urge you Muslims to enhance your plants growth by reading the other Scriptures if you can. Always hang on to God and the fact that, “God is One, the Lord, the Creator” and always try, by God’s Will, to do good deeds by firstly seeking God’s Guidance of your whole beings, body soul, heart, mind and spirit Amen Amen Amen.

A letter to the Muslims in defense of the Christians 23/1/2018:

To the Muslim who worships God (Allah) alone and who does good deeds, it must seem strange to see Christians talk of Jesus and Mary so much. To you, it must seem like wasted worshipping time of God, the Most-High. In their defense, I plead, understanding is the key to love. If Muhammad spoke these words: none of you believes until he loves for his brother what he loves for himself (Bukhari), then surely, your Christian brothers deserve an ear.

Those Christians whom you may think are worshipping Jesus, and even though some written prayers speak of even worshipping him and the Holy Spirit in a trinity style fashion (e.g. The Creed), are in fact searching and contemplating the great love Jesus showed for all humanity and for God Himself (The Father) by willingly offering his life up in sacrifice for our sins. These Christians often dwell on what it must have been like in the garden of Gethsemane on the night before his crucifixion. Words like, “The grief almost crushes my heart” (Matthew 26 v 38-39) often brings tears to eyes and hearts.

The devotion to understanding the life of the Messiah Jesus often termed “The Saviour of the world” by Christians, is a way many Christians try to comprehend the great love Jesus showed in his desire to save the Jews and us gentiles. The Christian recognises the fact that he or she is a gentile and a sinner and often questions, “Why would Jesus die for me – a fool?”

Muslims who live by the Qur’an, because you are steered away from this towards worship of God alone and complete devotion to Him (Allah) alone; well, you may feel exempt from all this and may even deem it unnecessary. However, the fact is that God Commanded Jesus in his role as the Messiah and leader of Israel, “The Lord said to me, (Jesus) ‘I have a

greater task for you My servant. Not only will you restore to greatness the people of Israel who have survived, but I will make you a Light to the nations – so that the whole world will be saved” (Isaiah 49 v 6). God has also charged Jesus with “bringing Justice to every nation” (see Isaiah 42 v 1-9). Jesus as God’s servant, took these tasks to hand and treated them with serious and devoted zeal to the point of his own death. This was all explained fully many years before his coming, also in the prophecies of Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12 wherein his sacrificial death and the reasons for it are explained fully. I urge every Christian, Jew and Muslim, who is serious about his or her religion to read these Words, preferably in prayer, so that God will open your minds to the duties of the Messiah Jesus. It all makes perfect sense. In times of old, God would expiate sin with a blood sacrifice from a ritually clean animal without blemish. God got sick of all these sacrifices for sin, especially when people were not really sorry and thus continued on sinning. In one fell swoop, God, who also felt all through the Holy Spirit that was in Jesus, remember God “filled him with My Spirit” (Isaiah 42 v 1, John 3 v 34), sacrificed Jesus by crucifixion and Rose him by His Holy Power on the third day, after which He Took him (Jesus) up to Himself by ascension, body and soul, to return again for the coming Judgement (see Luke 24 v 51, Acts 1 v 9-11, Matthew 26 v 64).

Some modern Muslims try to say that Jesus never died at all on the cross and that the Qur’an says “It was only meant to look like that” (see Qur’an 4:156-159). This is taken out of context and is written in the Qur’an to explain that to the Jews of the time, who thought that they had annihilated Jesus and left him dead outright, so “it was only meant to look like that (to these Jews)” for they couldn’t understand the significance of Jesus’ death and Resurrection by God as a sacrifice for all time to come Amen.

As the Judgement Day approaches, we must understand that in the New Age, in the Kingdom of God, with Jesus as leader on earth as king by God’s choice, sacrifice for sin will no longer be necessary as there will be no sin therein. There may be fellowship offerings or harvest offerings in this New Age to ensure that God’s Law given to Moses is kept for all time including that in the New Age. Sin offerings will no longer be necessary as sin and death will be no more having been destroyed by God Himself thus once

again fulfilling another of Isaiah's prophecies, (Isaiah 25 v 8, 26 v 19, 60 v 20-21).

Because God has always used honest scales and measures, the blood of animals plus repentance was weighed against sin in the Law given to Moses. God never forgets and Jesus' death and blood "poured out for the sins of many" (see Luke 22 v 20, Isaiah 53 v 10-12) is the new blood with repentance, of course, that balances for sin. So, at the Judgement, even a Muslim who approaches God in sorrow for his or her past sins, even if he or she has lived a good life by the Qur'an, worshipping God alone and doing good deeds and this is Known by God, who Knows all, and Knows who has earnestly tried to please Him and live by His Commandments, whether by Qur'an, Gospel or Torah, will face God who will turn to Jesus and ask "Yes or No Jesus, for it is your blood that purifies?" (Yes, even the sins of every Muslim, Jew or Christian). Jesus will reply, "Of course Father, yes!" to all whom God deems worthy, for Jesus has always wanted to please God, whom he calls Father and a Smile on God's Face is all the payment that Jesus requires and is his most treasured reward. Jesus will have fulfilled Isaiah's prophecies and not a drop of Jesus' blood will have been wasted as all those deemed worthy enter the Garden of Paradise in the Fourth Heaven of Joy as this will be brought close by God as a Grace and Blessing and extra reward to all those saved Amen Amen Amen.

One may ask, "Has Jesus not failed by not saving every soul?" and this is a good question. Alas, three days before the Judgement day, when God calls Jesus up to the Highest Heaven, God's Realm of Glory, Jesus will have to accept God's Judgement as God's Final Word and Decision, just as he did for his own crucifixion Amen. As I edit today, I add, Jesus never stops trying even this day to save all and hopes he still can, as he was commanded to try to do above in Isaiah 49 v 6, but and alas, he knows when God calls, "Time up!" he will have to stop and will actually have to turn, for those couple of days with God before the Judgement and he will have to actually read and understand his own Gospels which talk about the Judgement and how some will be lost as in Matthew 13 v 24-30, 36-43, 47-50, 25 v 31-46. But Jesus trusts God's Judgement as he did with his own life before and knows that God is Merciful and that if there was any chance of saving someone God would Amen. Glory be to God. Amen Amen Amen.

May I end this Book with the words given us by Jesus to all in his Gospels when asked to show his disciples how to pray. Remember that every Word taught by Jesus came from God through Jesus for all humanity and even the Heavenly angels and beings.

“Our Father (Allah) who are in Heaven; Hallowed (Praised) be Your Name. May Your Kingdom (The New Age after Judgement) come. May Your Will be done on earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread (and all that we need to live) and forgive us our trespasses (sins) as we forgive others who trespass against us. Lead us not into temptation (and hard testing) and deliver us from all that is evil (including Satan, the evil one) Amen. (see Matthew 6 v 9-15, Luke 11 v 1-13).

Compare this to “Al Fatihah: 1. In the name of God (Allah), the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate. 2. Praise belongs to God Lord of all the worlds (all creation), 3. The Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate 4. Master of the day of Judgement. It is You we worship; it is You we ask for help 6. Guide us to the straight path: 7. The path of those You have Blessed, thus who incur no Anger and who have not gone astray.”

Remember also, in daily prayers, a Muslim prays: “Allah uh Akbar (God is the Greatest). Subbana Rabbiyal adheem (Glory be to God, the Most Magnificent). Sami Allahu liman hamidah (God Hears those who praise Him). Rabbana wa lakal hamd (Our Lord, to You belongs all praise). Subbana Rabbiyal A la (Glory be to God Most-High). Rabbigh firli wir hamni (My Lord, forgive me and have mercy on me. Assalam alay kum wa Ramatullah (May the Peace and Mercy of God be upon you.”

So, all in all, We worship You God. Bless us; Protect us; Guide us; give us enough to get by and forgive us our sins as we forgive others; Glory be to You God Amen.

Once again let us give God Himself the last Word in this Prayer: (Isaiah 49 v 23): “No one who waits for My Help, will be disappointed.”

Last night while walking near the sea these Muslim daily prayers were going through my mind even in Arabic as I prayed them to God as I looked up at the stars, praising Him with all my might: “Allah, uh Akbar, Subbana

Rabbiyal A la, Subbana Rabbiyal Adheem” and these thoughts from above came to me:

“The human soul is given us as a pure gift from God with which to worship Him alone. This is the sole purpose of the human soul – to worship God alone and in worshipping God alone with all of our souls, can we only be free Amen.”

In many ways, I can now see how the human being, when he or she worships other things; yes, wealth, fame, power, prestige, even sports and hobbies, other people, even food and other material items, we allow our souls to come forth and to, in fact, worship them in place or in part place of God, the One, the Creator alone. God Sees, Hears and Knows all and can Feel all through His Holy spirit and thus He can feel our sin and becomes sad by such actions, even if we think that they are only small. God, then rightfully, gets angry. Yet, He Controls His anger and holds it for the Day of Judgement.

Us Christians may try to understand Jesus’ life and his unselfish suffering but once we attempt to idolise and thus worship him, his mother, saints or angels, we have then overstepped the line of sin; which God indeed Sees every day and even more closely at night when He brings our souls back to Heaven for inspection as we sleep. This is an unnecessary action that we should never have allowed our souls to indulge in. So Christians, we indeed can learn a lot from our Muslim brothers about worshipping God alone, yes, The Most-High Allah, the Creator and Continual Sustainer of all. At any time of God’s choosing, He could take back some or all of His Graces given us each day and the Help that He Gives us, often thankless and wilfully blind, humans so generously everyday.

Please! I implore you all to seek Him and as He Says Himself in the Qur’an 40:60,

“Call on Me and I will answer you.”

